1

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ
ꯃꯁꯤꯅꯥꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯃꯛ ꯁꯃꯁꯤꯟꯕꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯅꯤ!

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯗꯥꯁꯥꯛꯁꯤ ꯑꯃꯥꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯇ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯉꯩꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕ ꯑꯗꯨꯂꯥꯛꯄꯥꯉꯝꯂꯣꯏ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯅꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯈꯉꯕꯔꯥ?

“ꯎꯃꯪꯒꯤ ꯍꯨꯏꯅꯥꯌꯥꯎꯃꯆꯥꯒꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥꯂꯩꯃꯤꯟꯅꯒꯅꯤ … ꯑꯩꯒꯤ ꯁꯦꯡꯂꯕꯥ ꯆꯤꯡ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯇꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯑꯁꯣꯛ ꯑꯄꯟ ꯇꯧꯔꯣꯏ ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥ ꯃꯥꯡꯍꯟꯗꯣꯛꯂꯣꯏ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯏꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯁꯃꯨꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯕꯨꯊꯟꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯕꯨꯈꯉꯕꯅꯥꯊꯟꯒꯅꯤ꯫” (ꯏꯁꯥꯏꯌꯥ11:6,9)

ꯏꯕꯥ:

Bob Thiel, Ph.D.

2

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ
ꯃꯁꯤꯅꯥꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯃꯛ ꯁꯃꯁꯤꯟꯕꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯅꯤ!

ꯏꯕꯥ: Bob Thiel, Ph.D.

Copyright ©2016/2017/2018/2019/2022/2025/2026 by Nazarene Books. Edition 3.0. Booklet produced for the Continuing Church of God and Successors, a corporation sole. P.O. Box 109, Grover Beach, California, 93483, U.S.A. ISBN: 978-1-63660-113-7.

ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯅꯥꯃꯁꯥꯒꯤ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯁꯤꯡ ꯀꯔꯤꯒꯤ ꯁꯃꯁꯤꯟꯕ ꯉꯝꯗꯕꯒꯦ?

ꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯅꯥꯎꯠꯄꯤꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡ ꯏꯟꯅꯥ, ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯗꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯗꯥꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤꯕꯥꯋꯥꯐꯃꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯗꯨꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯑꯣꯏꯈꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯅꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯈꯉꯕꯔꯥ?

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨ ꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯗꯥꯇꯨꯡ ꯏꯟꯈꯤꯕꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯨꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥꯋꯥꯐꯝ ꯑꯣꯏꯈꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥ ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯈꯉꯕꯔꯥ?

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯃꯁꯥꯃꯍꯧꯁꯥꯅꯤꯕꯔꯥ? ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯅꯨꯡꯗꯥꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤ ꯍꯤꯡꯂꯤꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯅꯤꯕꯔꯥ? ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯂꯥꯛꯀꯗꯕꯥ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯅꯤꯕꯔꯥ? ꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯅꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯊꯥꯖꯒꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯥ?

ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯁꯤ ꯀꯔꯤꯅꯣ? ꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯃꯛ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯁꯤ ꯀꯔꯤꯅꯣ? ꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯅꯥꯀꯔꯤ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯕꯒꯦ? ꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯥꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯟ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯅꯥꯀꯔꯤ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤꯕꯒꯦ?

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯗꯥꯁꯥꯛꯁꯤ ꯑꯃꯥꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ
ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯇ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯉꯩꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕ ꯑꯗꯨꯂꯥꯛꯄꯥꯉꯝꯂꯣꯏ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥ ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯈꯉꯕꯔꯥ?

ꯃꯃꯥꯡꯒꯤ ꯀꯚꯔꯗꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯐꯣꯇꯣ ꯑꯁꯤꯅꯥꯌꯥꯎꯃꯆꯥꯑꯃꯥꯎꯃꯪꯒꯤ ꯍꯨꯏ ꯑꯃꯒꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥ ꯇꯨꯝꯂꯤꯕꯥꯎꯠꯂꯤ, ꯃꯁꯤ Burdine Printing and Graphics ꯅꯥꯁꯦꯝꯕꯅꯤ꯫ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯒꯤ

3

ꯀꯚꯔꯗꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯐꯣꯇꯣ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯖꯦꯔꯨꯁꯥꯂꯦꯃꯗꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯀꯤ ꯌꯨꯃꯒꯤ ꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ, ꯃꯁꯤ 2013 ꯗꯥDr. Bob Thiel ꯅꯥꯂꯧꯈꯤꯕꯅꯤ꯫

4

ꯃꯔꯣꯜꯁꯤꯡ

1. ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯁꯃꯁꯤꯟꯕꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯔꯥ? ꯂꯃꯥꯏ 5

2. ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯀꯔꯝꯕꯥꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤꯕꯒꯦ?ꯂꯃꯥꯏ
12

3. ꯑꯔꯤꯕꯥꯋꯥꯁꯛꯇꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯈꯉꯂꯝꯕꯔꯥ? ꯂꯃꯥꯏ 27

4. ꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ
ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤꯕꯔꯥ? ꯂꯃꯥꯏ 35

5. ꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥꯋꯥꯁꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯄꯥꯟꯗꯒꯤ ꯍꯧꯔꯀꯄꯥ ꯍꯧꯔꯛꯐꯃꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ꯫ ꯂꯃꯥꯏ
48

6. ꯒ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯛ-ꯔꯣꯃꯟ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ
ꯃꯔꯨꯑꯣꯏ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ... ꯂꯃꯥꯏ 75

7. ꯀꯔꯤꯒꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ? ꯂꯃꯥꯏ 85

ꯊꯧꯗꯣꯛ ꯐꯪꯅꯕꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤ ꯂꯃꯥꯏ 95

ꯈꯉꯗꯣꯛꯅꯕꯥ: ꯂꯥꯏꯔꯤꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯏꯪꯂꯤꯁ ꯃꯑꯣꯡꯗꯒꯤ ꯑꯥꯔꯇꯤꯐꯤꯁꯤꯌꯦꯜ ꯏꯟꯇꯦꯂꯤꯖꯦꯟꯁꯅꯥ ꯍꯟꯗꯣꯛꯂꯕꯥꯑꯃꯅꯤ, ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥꯋꯥꯍꯩꯈꯔꯅꯥꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯥꯃꯑꯣꯡ ꯑꯗꯨꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯅꯥꯎꯠꯄꯥꯉꯃꯗꯕꯥ ꯌꯥꯏ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯃꯗꯨꯒꯥꯅꯛꯅꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯑꯥꯁꯥꯇꯧꯏ꯫ ꯏꯪꯂꯤꯁ ꯃꯑꯣꯡ ꯑꯗꯨwww.ccog.org ꯗꯥ ꯑꯣꯅꯂꯥꯏꯟꯗꯥꯃꯃꯜ ꯌꯥꯎꯗꯅꯥꯐꯪꯒꯅꯤ꯫

5

1. ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯁꯃꯁꯤꯟꯕꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯔꯥ?

ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯅꯥꯑꯋꯥꯕꯥꯀꯌꯥꯊꯦꯡꯅꯔꯤ꯫

ꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯂꯥꯡꯉꯣꯏꯗꯥꯂꯩꯔꯤ꯫ ꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥ ꯑꯣꯠꯄ ꯅꯅꯕꯥ ꯐꯪꯂꯤ꯫ ꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥ ꯂꯥꯌꯔꯕꯗꯥꯍꯤꯡꯂꯤ꯫ ꯖꯥꯇꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥꯂꯣꯟꯗꯥꯂꯩꯔꯤ꯫ ꯄꯣꯀꯍꯟꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯉꯥꯡꯁꯤꯡ ꯌꯥꯎꯅꯥ, ꯑꯉꯥꯡꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥ ꯂꯝꯆꯠ ꯐꯪꯂꯤ꯫ ꯍꯤꯗꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯊꯤꯟꯊꯕꯥꯌꯥꯗꯕꯥꯂꯥꯏꯅꯥꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯗꯣꯛꯇꯔ ꯀꯌꯥꯕꯨꯋꯥꯈꯜ ꯅꯨꯡꯉꯥꯏꯇꯕꯥꯄꯤꯔꯤ꯫ ꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥ ꯏꯟꯗꯁ ꯭ꯠ ꯔꯤꯌꯦꯜ ꯁꯍꯔꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥ ꯅꯨꯡꯁꯥ ꯍꯥꯏꯕꯥ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯍꯛꯆꯥꯡꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯑꯐꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏꯅꯕꯥꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯁꯣꯀꯍꯜꯂꯦ꯫ ꯃꯈꯜ ꯀꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯔꯥꯖꯅꯤꯇꯤꯒꯤ ꯂꯨꯆꯤꯡꯕꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯂꯥꯟ ꯁꯣꯝꯅꯕꯥ ꯊꯧꯅꯥ ꯄꯤꯔꯤ꯫ ꯇꯦꯔꯣꯔꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯂꯥꯟꯗꯥꯕꯁꯤꯡ ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯊꯣꯛꯂꯤ꯫

ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯂꯨꯆꯤꯡꯕꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯅꯥ ꯊꯦꯡꯅꯔꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯗꯨ ꯁꯃꯁꯤꯟꯕꯥꯉꯃꯒꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯥ?

ꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯑꯗꯨꯝ ꯈꯟꯅꯩ꯫

ꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥꯌꯨꯅꯤꯚꯔꯁꯦꯜ ꯑꯦꯖꯦꯟꯗꯥ

2015 ꯒꯤ ꯁꯦꯞꯇꯦꯝꯕꯔ 25 ꯗꯥ, ꯚꯦꯇꯤꯀꯥꯅꯒꯤ ꯄꯣꯞ ꯐ ꯭ꯔ ꯥꯟꯁꯤꯁꯅꯥ ꯃꯔꯨꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥꯋꯥꯉꯥꯡ ꯑꯃꯥꯄꯤꯔꯕꯥꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ, ꯌꯨꯅꯥꯏꯇꯦꯗ ꯅꯦꯁꯟꯁ (UN) ꯒꯤ ꯖꯥꯇꯤ 193 ꯅꯥꯃꯇꯝ ꯈꯔꯗꯥꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥꯌꯨꯅꯤꯚꯔꯁꯦꯜ ꯑꯦꯖꯦꯟꯗꯥꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯀꯧꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤ “ꯁꯦꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯦꯅꯦꯕꯜ ꯗꯤꯚꯦꯂꯞꯃꯦꯟꯇꯀꯤ ꯄꯥꯟꯗꯝ 17” ꯑꯗꯨ ꯄꯥꯡꯊꯣꯛꯅꯕꯥꯚꯣꯠ ꯊꯥꯈꯤ꯫ ꯃꯈꯥꯗꯥUN ꯒꯤ ꯄꯥꯟꯗꯝ 17 ꯑꯗꯨꯌꯥꯑꯣꯔꯤ:

ꯄꯥꯟꯗꯝ 1. ꯃꯐꯝ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯗꯥꯃꯑꯣꯡ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯂꯥꯌꯔꯕꯥꯂꯣꯏꯁꯤꯟꯕꯥ

ꯄꯥꯟꯗꯝ 2. ꯂꯥꯡꯉꯣꯏ ꯂꯣꯏꯁꯤꯟꯕꯥ, ꯆꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯉꯥꯛ-ꯁꯦꯟꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯍꯦꯟꯅꯥ ꯐꯕꯥ ꯄꯨ ꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯆꯥꯛ ꯐꯪꯍꯟꯕꯥ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯦꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯦꯅꯦꯕꯜ ꯂꯧꯉꯥꯡꯕꯥꯊꯧꯔꯥꯡ ꯍꯦꯅꯒꯠꯍꯟꯕꯥ

ꯄꯥꯟꯗꯝ 3. ꯆꯍꯤ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯤ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯍꯛꯆꯥꯡ ꯐꯕꯥ
ꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤ ꯁꯣꯏꯗꯅꯥ ꯄꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯨꯡꯉꯥꯏꯕꯥ ꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤ ꯍꯦꯅꯒꯠꯍꯟꯕꯥ

6

ꯄꯥꯟꯗꯝ 4. ꯃꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯀꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯃꯥꯟꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯐꯕꯥ ꯃꯒꯨꯟ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯃꯍꯩꯇꯝꯕꯥꯐꯪꯍꯟꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤ ꯆꯨꯞꯄꯥꯇꯝꯕꯒꯤ ꯈꯨꯗꯣꯡꯆꯥꯕꯁꯤꯡ ꯍꯦꯅꯒꯠꯍꯟꯕꯥ

ꯄꯥꯟꯗꯝ 5. ꯅꯨꯄꯥ-ꯅꯨꯄꯤꯒꯤ ꯃꯥꯟꯅꯕꯥ ꯐꯪꯍꯟꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯨꯄꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯨꯄꯤꯃꯆꯥꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯄꯨꯃꯄꯥꯡꯒꯜ ꯄꯤꯕꯥ

ꯄꯥꯟꯗꯝ 6. ꯃꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯀꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯏꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯦꯡꯂꯕꯥ ꯐꯤꯚꯝ ꯐꯪꯍꯟꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨ ꯁꯦꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯦꯅꯦꯕꯜ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ ꯌꯦꯡꯁꯤꯟꯕꯥ

ꯄꯥꯟꯗꯝ 7. ꯃꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯀꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯃꯃꯜ ꯌꯥꯝꯗꯕꯥ, ꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥꯌꯥꯕꯥ, ꯁꯦꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯦꯅꯦꯕꯜ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥꯃꯑꯣꯡꯒꯤ ꯁꯛꯇꯤ ꯐꯪꯍꯟꯕꯥ

ꯄꯥꯟꯗꯝ 8. ꯃꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯀꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯂꯦꯞꯄꯥ ꯂꯩꯇꯅꯥ, ꯃꯤ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯃꯛ ꯌꯥꯎꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯦꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯦꯅꯦꯕꯜ ꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥꯁꯦꯟꯊꯣꯡꯒꯤ ꯍꯦꯅꯒꯠꯂꯀꯄꯥ, ꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯀꯥꯟꯅꯕꯥꯊꯕꯛ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯀꯥꯏ ꯈꯨꯝꯅꯕꯥꯌꯥꯕꯥꯊꯕꯛ ꯍꯦꯅꯒꯠꯍꯟꯕꯥ

ꯄꯥꯟꯗꯝ 9. ꯃꯄꯥꯉ ꯭ꯒ ꯜ ꯀꯟꯕꯥꯏꯟꯐ ꯭ꯔ ꯥꯁ ꯭ꯠ ꯔꯛꯆꯔ ꯁꯥꯕꯥ, ꯃꯤ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯃꯛ ꯌꯥꯎꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯦꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯦꯅꯦꯕꯜ ꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥꯏꯟꯗꯁ ꯭ꯠ ꯔꯤ ꯍꯦꯅꯒꯠꯍꯟꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥꯁꯦꯝꯕꯥ-ꯁꯥꯕꯥꯊꯧꯒꯠꯄꯥ

ꯄꯥꯟꯗꯝ 10. ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯅꯨꯡꯗꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯛꯇꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯃꯥꯟꯅꯗꯕꯥꯍꯟꯊꯍꯅꯕꯥ

ꯄꯥꯟꯗꯝ 11. ꯁꯍꯔꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯅꯥꯂꯩꯐꯃꯁꯤꯡ ꯃꯤ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯃꯛ ꯌꯥꯎꯕꯥ, ꯉꯥꯛ-ꯁꯦꯟꯕꯥ, ꯃꯄꯥꯉ ꯭ꯒ ꯜ ꯀꯟꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯦꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯦꯅꯦꯕꯜ ꯑꯣꯏꯍꯅꯕꯥ

ꯄꯥꯟꯗꯝ 12. ꯁꯦꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯦꯅꯦꯕꯜ ꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥ ꯁꯤꯖꯤꯟꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯄꯨ ꯊꯣꯀꯄꯒꯤ ꯃꯑꯣꯡꯁꯤꯡ ꯐꯪꯍꯟꯕꯥ

ꯄꯥꯟꯗꯝ 13. ꯀ ꯭ꯂ ꯥꯏꯃꯦꯠ ꯍꯣꯡꯂꯛꯄꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯐꯂꯁꯤꯡꯒꯥ ꯂꯥꯟꯊꯦꯡꯅꯅꯕꯥꯊꯨꯅꯥꯊꯕꯛ ꯄꯥꯡꯊꯣꯛꯄꯥ

7

ꯄꯥꯟꯗꯝ 14. ꯁꯦꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯦꯅꯦꯕꯜ ꯗꯤꯚꯦꯂꯞꯃꯦꯟꯇꯀꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯑꯣꯁꯤꯌꯥꯟ, ꯁꯃꯨꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯃꯨꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯒꯤ ꯂꯟ-ꯊꯨꯃꯁꯤꯡ ꯉꯥꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥ ꯊꯝꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯦꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯦꯅꯦꯕꯜ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥꯁꯤꯖꯤꯟꯅꯕꯥ

ꯄꯥꯟꯗꯝ 15. ꯂꯃꯗꯃꯒꯤ ꯏꯀꯣꯁꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯦꯃꯁꯤꯡ ꯉꯥꯛ-ꯁꯦꯟꯕꯥ, ꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥ ꯁꯦꯃꯒꯠꯄꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯦꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯦꯅꯦꯕꯜ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ ꯁꯤꯖꯤꯟꯅꯕꯥ ꯍꯦꯅꯒꯠꯍꯟꯕꯥ, ꯎꯃꯪꯁꯤꯡ ꯁꯦꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯦꯅꯦꯕꯜ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ ꯌꯦꯡꯁꯤꯟꯕꯥ, ꯂꯝꯍꯥꯡ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯛꯄꯥ ꯊꯤꯡꯕꯥ, ꯂꯝ ꯃꯥꯡꯍꯟꯕꯥ ꯂꯦꯞꯍꯟꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯍꯟꯊꯍꯟꯕꯥ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯄꯣꯠꯁꯛ ꯃꯈꯜ ꯀꯌꯥꯃꯥꯡꯍꯟꯕꯥꯊꯤꯡꯕꯥ

ꯄꯥꯟꯗꯝ 16. ꯁꯦꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯦꯅꯦꯕꯜ ꯗꯤꯚꯦꯂꯞꯃꯦꯟꯇꯀꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯁꯥꯟꯇꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯤ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯃꯛ ꯌꯥꯎꯕꯥꯈꯨꯟꯅꯥꯏꯁꯤꯡ ꯍꯦꯅꯒꯠꯍꯟꯕꯥ, ꯃꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯀꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯐꯪꯕꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤ ꯄꯤꯕꯥ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯊꯥꯛ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯗꯥꯊꯕꯛ ꯃꯥꯌ ꯄꯥꯀꯄꯥ, ꯊꯧꯗꯥꯡ ꯂꯧꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯤ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯃꯛ ꯌꯥꯎꯕꯥꯏꯟꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯇ ꯭ꯌꯨꯁꯅꯁꯤꯡ ꯁꯥꯕꯥ

ꯄꯥꯟꯗꯝ 17. ꯄꯥꯡꯊꯣꯛꯅꯕꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯃꯄꯥꯉ ꯭ꯒ ꯜ ꯀꯅꯈꯠꯍꯟꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯦꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯦꯅꯦꯕꯜ ꯗꯤꯚꯦꯂꯞꯃꯦꯟꯇꯀꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯤ ꯑꯅꯧꯅꯥ ꯍꯤꯡꯒꯠꯍꯟꯕꯥ

ꯑꯦꯖꯦꯟꯗꯥꯑꯁꯤ 2030 ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯅꯥꯄꯥꯡꯊꯣꯛꯀꯗꯕꯅꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯁꯤꯕꯨꯁꯦꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯦꯅꯦꯕꯜ ꯗꯤꯚꯦꯂꯞꯃꯦꯟꯇꯀꯤ 2030 ꯑꯦꯖꯦꯟꯗꯥꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯀꯧꯏ꯫ ꯃꯁꯤꯅꯥꯆꯠꯅꯕꯤꯁꯤꯡ, ꯃꯍꯩꯇꯝꯕꯥ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯖꯥꯇꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯛ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯙꯔꯝꯃꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯛꯇꯥ ꯄꯨ ꯟꯅꯥ ꯊꯕꯛ ꯇꯧꯃꯤꯟꯅꯕꯒꯤ ꯈꯨꯠꯊꯥꯡꯗꯥ ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯅꯥ ꯊꯦꯡꯅꯔꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯁꯤꯡ ꯁꯃꯁꯤꯟꯅꯕꯥ ꯄꯥꯟꯗꯝ ꯊꯝꯂꯤ꯫ ꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯄꯥꯟꯗꯝ ꯀꯌꯥ ꯑꯐꯕꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯕꯁꯨ, ꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯄꯥꯟꯗꯝ ꯈꯔꯗꯤ ꯐꯠꯇꯕꯅꯤ (ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨꯍꯧꯔꯛꯐꯝ 3:5)꯫ ꯑꯦꯖꯦꯟꯗꯥꯑꯁꯤ ꯂꯩꯔꯃꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯕꯥꯄꯣꯞ ꯐ ꯭ꯔ ꯥꯟꯁꯤꯁꯀꯤ Laudato Si ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯑꯦꯅꯁꯥꯏꯀ ꯭ꯂ ꯤꯀꯦꯜ ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯥꯁꯨꯌꯥꯅꯈꯤ꯫ ꯄꯣꯞ ꯂꯤꯑꯣ XIV ꯅꯥꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥ2030 ꯑꯦꯖꯦꯟꯗꯥꯑꯁꯤꯕꯨ ꯇꯦꯡꯕꯥꯡꯕꯥꯋꯥꯐꯃꯁꯤꯡ ꯉꯥꯡꯈꯤ꯫

“ꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥꯌꯨꯅꯤꯚꯔꯁꯦꯜ ꯑꯦꯖꯦꯟꯗꯥ” ꯑꯁꯤꯕꯨ“ꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥꯀꯦꯊꯣꯂꯤꯛ ꯑꯦꯖꯦꯟꯗꯥ” ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯀꯧꯕꯥꯌꯥꯏ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ “ꯀꯦꯊꯣꯂꯤꯛ” ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯋꯥꯍꯩꯑꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯊꯗꯤ

8

“ꯌꯨꯅꯤꯚꯔꯁꯦꯜ” (ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯕꯒꯤ) ꯅꯤ꯫ ꯄꯣꯞ ꯐ ꯭ꯔ ꯥꯟꯁꯤꯁꯅꯥꯑꯦꯖꯦꯟꯗꯥ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯕꯥꯑꯁꯤꯕꯨ“ꯑꯥꯁꯥꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯨꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥꯈꯨꯗꯝ ꯑꯃꯥ” ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯀꯧꯈꯤ꯫

UN ꯒꯤ ꯌꯥꯅꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡ ꯏꯟꯅꯥ, 2015 ꯒꯤ ꯗꯤꯁꯦꯝꯕꯔꯗꯥꯄꯦꯔꯤꯁꯇꯥ ꯊꯧꯔꯝ ꯑꯃꯥꯄꯥꯡꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤ (ꯑꯣꯐꯤꯁꯤꯌꯦꯜ ꯃꯃꯤꯡꯗꯤ UN ꯐ ꯭ꯔ ꯦꯝꯋꯥꯔꯛ ꯀꯅꯚꯦꯟꯁꯟ ꯑꯣꯟ ꯀ ꯭ꯂ ꯥꯏꯃꯦꯠ ꯆꯦꯟꯖꯒꯤ ꯀꯟꯐꯔꯦꯟꯁ ꯑꯣꯐ ꯗꯄꯥꯔꯇꯤꯖ 21 ꯁꯨꯕꯥ)꯫ ꯄꯣꯞ ꯐ ꯭ꯔ ꯥꯟꯁꯤꯁꯅꯥꯖꯥꯇꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯛꯀꯤ ꯌꯥꯅꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯁꯨ ꯊꯥꯒꯠꯈꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯖꯥꯇꯤꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥ“ꯃꯥꯡꯗꯥꯂꯩꯔꯤꯕꯥꯂꯝꯕꯤ ꯑꯗꯨꯆꯦꯀꯁꯤꯟꯅꯥ ꯆꯠꯅꯕꯥ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯍꯦꯟꯅꯥꯍꯦꯟꯅꯥꯍꯦꯅꯒꯠꯂꯛꯂꯤꯕꯥꯑꯃꯠꯇꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯕꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯈꯜꯒꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥ” ꯄꯥꯎꯇꯥ ꯛ ꯄꯤꯈꯤ꯫

ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯖꯥꯇꯤ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯄꯦꯔꯤꯁꯀꯤ ꯌꯥꯅꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥꯌꯥꯈꯤ, ꯃꯁꯤꯗꯥ ꯑꯀꯛꯅꯕꯥꯃꯍꯧꯁꯥꯒꯤ ꯄꯥꯟꯗꯃꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯦꯜ-ꯊꯨꯃꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯁꯀꯁꯤꯡ ꯌꯥꯑꯣꯈꯤ꯫ (ꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤ US ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯦꯁꯤꯗꯦꯟꯇ ꯕꯔꯥꯛ ꯑꯣꯕꯥꯃꯥꯅꯥ2016 ꯗꯥUSA ꯕꯨꯃꯁꯤꯗꯥ ꯌꯥꯅꯍꯟꯅꯕꯥ ꯆꯦ ꯑꯃꯗꯥ ꯁꯥꯏꯟ ꯇꯧꯈꯤ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ2017 ꯗꯥ US ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯦꯁꯤꯗꯦꯟꯇ ꯗꯣꯅꯥꯜꯗ ꯠꯔꯝꯄꯅꯥꯌꯨꯅꯥꯏꯇꯦꯗ ꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯦꯠꯁꯅꯥꯌꯥꯅꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯕꯥ ꯄꯦꯔꯤꯁꯀꯤ ꯌꯥꯅꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯔꯣꯏ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯂꯥꯎꯊꯣꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥUSA ꯕꯨꯃꯗꯨꯗꯒꯤ ꯂꯧꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤ꯫ ꯃꯁꯤꯅꯥꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯕꯗꯥꯑꯁꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯄꯨ ꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ US ꯕꯨ ꯌꯨꯔꯣꯞ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥ ꯃꯐꯝ ꯀꯌꯥꯗꯒꯤ ꯇꯣꯉꯥꯟꯅꯥ ꯂꯩꯍꯟꯅꯕꯗꯥ ꯃꯇꯦꯡ ꯄꯥꯡꯈꯤ꯫) ꯄꯣꯞ ꯐ ꯭ꯔ ꯥꯟꯁꯤꯁꯅꯥ ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯅꯥ ꯀ ꯭ꯂ ꯥꯏꯃꯦꯇꯀꯥ ꯃꯔꯤ ꯂꯩꯅꯕꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯍꯣꯡꯂꯛꯄꯁꯤꯡ ꯇꯧꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯕꯗꯤ “ꯃꯥꯡꯒꯅꯤ” ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯉꯥꯡꯈꯤ꯫

ꯀꯅꯥꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥꯑꯃꯠꯇꯅꯥꯁꯣꯀꯍꯜꯂꯕꯥꯅꯨꯡꯁꯥꯍꯥꯏꯕꯥ, ꯂꯥꯡꯉꯣꯏꯗꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥ, ꯂꯥꯌꯔꯕꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥ, ꯈꯨꯗꯣꯡꯊꯤꯕꯗꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯑꯁꯤꯅꯆꯤꯡꯕꯥꯄꯥꯝꯗꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏꯔꯕꯁꯨ, ꯌꯨꯅꯥꯏꯇꯦꯗ ꯅꯦꯁꯅꯁꯀꯤ 2030 ꯑꯦꯖꯦꯟꯗꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ/ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥꯄꯦꯔꯤꯁꯀꯤ ꯌꯥꯅꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯄꯥꯟꯗꯃꯁꯤꯡ ꯐꯪꯅꯕꯥꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯍꯣꯠꯅꯕꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯅꯥꯊꯦꯡꯅꯔꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯗꯨ ꯁꯃꯁꯤꯟꯒꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯥ?

ꯌꯨꯅꯥꯏꯇꯦꯗ ꯅꯦꯁꯅꯁꯀꯤ ꯍꯧꯈꯤꯕꯥꯊꯕꯀꯁꯤꯡ

ꯌꯨꯅꯥꯏꯇꯦꯗ ꯅꯦꯁꯟꯁ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯑꯅꯤꯁꯨꯕꯥꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯂꯥꯟꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ, 1945 ꯒꯤ ꯑꯣꯛꯇꯣꯕꯔ 24 ꯗꯥ, ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥꯂꯥꯟ ꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥꯊꯣꯛꯂꯣꯏꯗꯕꯅꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ

9

ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯗꯥꯁꯥꯟꯇꯤ ꯍꯦꯅꯒꯠꯍꯟꯅꯕꯥꯍꯣꯠꯅꯅꯕꯥꯁꯦꯃꯈꯤꯕꯅꯤ꯫ ꯍꯧꯔꯀꯄꯗꯥ UN ꯗꯥꯃꯦꯝꯕꯔ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ 51 ꯂꯩꯈꯤ; ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ 193 ꯂꯩꯔꯦ꯫

ꯌꯨꯅꯥꯏꯇꯦꯗ ꯅꯦꯁꯟꯁ ꯁꯦꯃꯈꯤꯕꯗꯒꯤ ꯍꯧꯅꯥꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯕꯗꯥꯂꯥꯟ-ꯂꯩꯐꯝ ꯂꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯀꯌꯥꯊꯣꯀꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯦ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯑꯍꯨꯃꯁꯨꯕꯥꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯂꯥꯟ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯀꯧꯕꯥꯌꯥꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨ ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯊꯣꯛꯂꯃꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯦ꯫

ꯃꯤ ꯈꯔꯅꯥꯊꯥꯖꯩꯃꯗꯨꯗꯤ, ꯌꯨꯅꯥꯏꯇꯦꯗ ꯅꯦꯁꯅꯁꯅꯥꯍꯦꯅꯒꯠꯍꯟꯂꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯔꯤꯕꯥꯖꯥꯇꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯛꯀꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯟꯅꯥꯊꯕꯛ ꯇꯧꯃꯤꯟꯅꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨ, ꯄꯣꯞ ꯂꯤꯑꯣ XIV ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥꯙꯔꯝꯃꯒꯤ ꯂꯨꯆꯤꯡꯕꯥꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯍꯦꯅꯒꯠꯍꯟꯅꯕꯥ ꯍꯣꯠꯅꯔꯤꯕꯥꯙꯔꯝ ꯀꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯀꯨꯃꯦꯅꯤꯀꯦꯜ ꯑꯦꯖꯦꯟꯗꯥ ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯥꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤꯟꯕꯗꯥ, ꯁꯥꯟꯇꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯌꯥꯏꯐꯕꯥꯄꯨ ꯔꯛꯀꯅꯤ꯫

ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ, ꯌꯨꯅꯥꯏꯇꯦꯗ ꯅꯦꯁꯅꯁꯅꯥꯃꯁꯤ ꯇꯧꯕꯗꯥꯍꯧꯈꯤꯕꯥꯊꯕꯀꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯗꯨꯑꯐꯕꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯈꯤꯗꯦ꯫ ꯌꯨꯅꯥꯏꯇꯦꯗ ꯅꯦꯁꯟꯁ ꯁꯦꯃꯈꯤꯕꯗꯒꯤ ꯍꯧꯅꯥꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤꯕꯥꯈꯨꯠꯂꯥꯏ ꯆꯦꯟꯅꯕꯥ ꯂꯥꯟ ꯀꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥ, ꯃꯤ ꯂꯥꯈ ꯀꯌꯥ ꯂꯥꯡꯉꯣꯏꯗꯥ ꯂꯩꯔꯤ, ꯂꯃꯍꯥꯟꯗꯒꯤ ꯂꯥꯄꯊꯣꯛꯂꯕꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯦ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ/ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥ ꯂꯥꯌꯔꯕꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯦ꯫

ꯆꯍꯤ ꯇꯔꯥꯀꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯃꯃꯥꯡꯗꯥ, ꯌꯨꯅꯥꯏꯇꯦꯗ ꯅꯦꯁꯅꯁꯅꯥꯃꯁꯥꯒꯤ ꯃꯤꯂꯦꯅꯤꯌꯝ ꯗꯤꯚꯦꯂꯞꯃꯦꯟꯇꯀꯤ ꯄꯥꯟꯗꯃꯁꯤꯡ ꯄꯥꯡꯊꯣꯛꯅꯕꯥ ꯍꯧꯈꯤ꯫ ꯃꯗꯨꯗꯥ “ꯗꯤꯚꯦꯂꯞꯃꯦꯟꯇꯀꯤ ꯄꯥꯟꯗꯝ” ꯅꯤꯄꯥꯟ ꯂꯩꯈꯤ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨUN ꯃꯁꯥꯃꯛꯅꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡ ꯏꯟꯅꯁꯨꯃꯁꯤ ꯃꯥꯏꯄꯥꯛꯈꯤꯗꯦ꯫ ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ, 2015 ꯗꯥ ꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ “ꯁꯦꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯦꯅꯦꯕꯜ ꯗꯤꯚꯦꯂꯞꯃꯦꯟꯇꯀꯤ ꯄꯥꯟꯗꯝ 17” ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯈꯤ꯫ ꯃꯤ ꯈꯔꯅꯥꯑꯥꯁꯥꯇꯧꯔꯤ꯫ ꯃꯤ ꯈꯔꯅꯥꯃꯁꯤꯕꯨꯌꯨꯇꯣꯄꯤꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯈꯟꯊꯥꯡ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯂꯧꯏ꯫

ꯌꯨꯇꯣꯄꯤꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯍꯥꯌꯔꯕꯗꯤ, 2016 ꯒꯤ ꯃꯦ 6 ꯗꯥ, ꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯄꯣꯞ ꯐ ꯭ꯔ ꯥꯟꯁꯤꯁꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯅꯥ ꯌꯨꯔꯣꯞ ꯂꯃꯗꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ ꯐꯪꯍꯅꯕꯗꯥ ꯃꯇꯦꯡ ꯄꯥꯡꯕꯥ ꯌꯥꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤꯕꯥ ꯌꯨꯔꯣꯄꯀꯤ ꯌꯨꯇꯣꯄꯤꯌꯥꯑꯃꯒꯤ ꯃꯪꯎꯏ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ꯫ ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯄꯣꯞ ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯪꯑꯗꯨ ꯑꯀꯤꯕꯥꯄꯣꯛꯍꯟꯕꯥꯃꯪ ꯑꯃꯥꯑꯣꯏꯔꯛꯀꯅꯤ (ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ
18)꯫

ꯄꯨ ꯟꯅꯥꯊꯕꯛ ꯇꯧꯃꯤꯟꯅꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯥꯏꯄꯥꯀꯄꯥꯈꯔꯥꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ…

10

Merriam Webster ꯒꯤ ꯗꯤꯛꯁꯅꯔꯤꯅꯥꯌꯨꯇꯣꯄꯤꯌꯥꯍꯥꯌꯕꯁꯤ “ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛ, ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯌꯥꯊꯪ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯈꯨꯟꯅꯥꯏꯒꯤ ꯐꯤꯚꯃꯁꯤꯡ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯕꯥ ꯈꯟꯊꯥꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯐꯝ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ” ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯔꯤ꯫ ꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯅꯥꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯅꯥꯃꯁꯥꯃꯊꯟꯇꯥ ꯃꯁꯥꯒꯤ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯁꯤꯡ ꯁꯃꯁꯤꯟꯕꯥꯉꯃꯗꯦ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤ:

23 ꯍꯦ ꯃꯄꯨ, ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯃꯁꯥꯒꯤ ꯈꯨꯠꯇꯥꯂꯩꯇꯦ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯑꯩꯅꯥꯈꯉꯏ; ꯆꯠꯂꯤꯕꯥꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯅꯥꯃꯁꯥꯒꯤ ꯈꯣꯉꯊꯥꯡꯁꯤꯡ ꯂꯃꯖꯤꯡꯕꯥ ꯉꯃꯗꯦ꯫ (ꯌꯤꯔꯦꯃꯤꯌꯥ 10:23, ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥ ꯈꯉꯍꯟꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯕꯗꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯇꯥNKJV)

ꯖꯥꯇꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯛꯀꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯟꯅꯥꯊꯕꯛ ꯇꯧꯃꯤꯟꯅꯕꯥꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯥꯏꯄꯥꯛꯂꯣꯏ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤ:

16 ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥꯃꯥꯡꯍꯟ ꯇꯥ ꯀꯍꯟꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯥꯂꯩ;
17 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯥꯟꯇꯤꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯈꯉꯗꯦ꯫ 18 ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯤꯠꯀꯤ ꯃꯃꯥꯡꯗꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯕꯨꯀꯤꯕꯥꯂꯩꯇꯦ꯫ (ꯔꯣꯃꯟ 3:16-18)

ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ, ꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯈꯟꯊꯥꯡꯒꯤ ꯌꯨꯇꯣꯄꯤꯌꯥꯈꯨꯟꯅꯥꯏ ꯑꯃꯒꯤ ꯃꯥꯏꯀꯩꯗꯥ ꯊꯕꯛ ꯇꯧꯔꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯈꯔꯗꯥ ꯙꯔꯝꯃꯁꯨ ꯌꯥꯎꯍꯟꯅꯕꯥ ꯍꯣꯠꯅꯩ꯫ ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔ ꯑꯃꯈꯛꯇꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯇꯨꯡ ꯏꯟꯅꯕꯥ ꯄꯥꯝꯕꯥ ꯃꯤ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥ ꯌꯥꯃꯗꯦ꯫ ꯌꯨꯅꯥꯏꯇꯦꯗ ꯅꯦꯁꯟꯁ ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥ ꯚꯦꯇꯤꯀꯥꯅꯒꯤ ꯄꯥꯟꯗꯝ ꯑꯃꯠꯇꯗꯥꯀꯩꯗꯧꯉꯩꯗꯁꯨꯃꯥꯡꯂꯣꯟꯕꯥꯂꯩꯔꯣꯏ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥ ꯅꯠꯇꯦ꯫ ꯈꯔꯥꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ (ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯄꯥꯟꯗꯝ ꯀꯌꯥꯑꯐꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏ), ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯆꯨꯃꯊꯕꯥꯈꯔꯁꯨꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ꯫

ꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯃꯛ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥ ꯂꯥꯟ ꯑꯃꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥ ꯌꯥꯏ, ꯖꯥꯇꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯛꯀꯤ ꯁꯥꯟꯇꯤꯒꯤ ꯌꯥꯅꯕꯥꯃꯈꯜ ꯑꯃꯥꯌꯥꯅꯒꯅꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯆꯦꯠꯁꯤꯟꯍꯅꯒꯅꯤ (ꯗꯥꯅꯤꯌꯦꯜ 9:27)꯫ ꯃꯁꯤ ꯊꯣꯛꯂꯀꯄꯥꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ, ꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯅꯥꯍꯦꯟꯅꯥꯁꯥꯟꯇꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯌꯨꯇꯣꯄꯤꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯈꯨꯟꯅꯥꯏ ꯑꯃꯥꯄꯨ ꯔꯛꯂꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥꯊꯃꯒꯅꯤ꯫

ꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯕꯨ ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯖꯥꯇꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯛꯀꯤ ‘ꯌꯨꯇꯣꯄꯤꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯍꯦꯅꯒꯠꯂꯀꯄꯥ’ (ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨꯏꯖꯦꯀꯤꯌꯦꯜ 13:10) ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯈꯨꯗꯝ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯉꯀꯄꯥꯊꯧꯗꯣꯛ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥ(2 ꯊꯦꯁꯥꯂꯣꯅꯤꯀꯥ2:9-12) ꯂꯥꯟꯅꯥꯂꯃꯖꯤꯡꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯂꯨꯆꯤꯡꯕꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯀꯔꯤꯃꯇꯃꯛ ꯍꯥꯌꯔꯕꯁꯨ(1 ꯊꯦꯁꯥꯂꯣꯅꯤꯀꯥ 5:3;

11

ꯏꯁꯥꯏꯌꯥ59:8), ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥꯁꯥꯟꯇꯤ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯂꯦꯡꯗꯅꯥꯂꯩꯔꯣꯏ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯅꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯔꯤ (ꯗꯥꯅꯤꯌꯦꯜ 9:27; 11:31-44)꯫

ꯌꯤꯁꯨ ꯌꯥꯎꯗꯅꯥ (ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨꯌꯣꯍꯟ 15:5; ꯃꯊꯤ 24:21-22), ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯅꯥ ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛꯀꯤ ‘ꯐꯠꯇꯕꯥꯃꯇꯝ’ ꯑꯁꯤꯗꯥꯌꯨꯇꯣꯄꯤꯌꯥꯄꯨ ꯔꯀꯄꯥꯉꯝꯃꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥ ꯈꯟꯅꯕꯥꯑꯁꯤ ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ (ꯒꯥꯂꯥꯇꯤꯌ 1:3-10)꯫

ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯅꯥ ꯃꯁꯥ ꯃꯊꯟꯇꯥ ꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯃꯛ ꯌꯨꯇꯣꯄꯤꯌꯥ ꯄꯨ ꯔꯀꯄꯥ ꯀꯩꯗꯧꯉꯩꯗꯁꯨ ꯉꯃꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯕꯗꯤ, ꯌꯨꯇꯣꯄꯤꯌꯥ ꯃꯈꯜ ꯑꯃꯠꯇꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯊꯣꯀꯄꯥ ꯌꯥꯕ ꯭ꯔ ꯥ?

ꯌꯥꯏ꯫

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯅꯥꯄ ꯭ꯂ ꯥꯅꯦꯠ ꯑꯁꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯂꯣꯏꯕꯥꯅꯥꯏꯗꯕꯥ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ, ꯋꯥꯍꯩꯅꯥ ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯥ ꯉꯃꯗꯕꯥ ꯍꯦꯟꯅꯥ ꯐꯕꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯍꯅꯒꯅꯤ꯫

12

2. ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯀꯔꯝꯕꯥꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤꯕꯒꯦ?

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯀꯧꯕꯥꯌꯨꯇꯣꯄꯤꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯈꯨꯟꯅꯥꯏ ꯑꯃꯅꯥꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯀꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯍꯨꯠ ꯁꯤꯟꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤ (ꯗꯥꯅꯤꯌꯦꯜ 2:44; ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ11:15; 19:1-21)꯫

ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯤꯌꯥꯃꯒꯤ ꯊꯧꯒꯜ ꯍꯧꯔꯀꯄꯥ ꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥꯍꯧꯈꯤ꯫ ꯃꯥꯔꯀꯅꯥꯏꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ:

14 ꯌꯣꯍꯟꯕꯨꯀꯥꯔꯥꯒꯔꯗꯥꯊꯥꯗꯣꯀꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯕꯥꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ, ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥꯒꯥꯂꯤꯂꯤꯗꯥꯂꯥꯀꯈꯤ,

15 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ

ꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ, “ꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯔꯦ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯅꯛꯂꯛꯂꯦ꯫ ꯄꯥꯞ ꯀꯣꯀꯄꯤꯌꯨ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯊꯥꯖꯕꯤꯌꯨ꯫” (ꯃꯥꯔꯛ 1:14-15)

ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ (gospel) ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯋꯥꯍꯩꯑꯁꯤ euangelion ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯏꯕꯥꯒ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯛ ꯋꯥꯍꯩꯗꯒꯤ ꯂꯥꯛꯂꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯊꯗꯤ “ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯖꯦꯜ” ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥ “ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ” ꯅꯤ꯫ ꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥꯋꯥꯁꯛꯇꯥ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯥꯃꯔꯤ ꯂꯩꯅꯕꯥ ꯏꯪꯂꯤꯁ ꯋꯥꯍꯩ“kingdom” (ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ) ꯑꯁꯤ NKJV ꯗꯥꯑꯌꯥꯝꯕꯗꯥꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ149 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ Douay Rheims ꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯗꯥ151 ꯍꯥꯅꯅꯥꯄꯥꯎꯖꯦꯜ ꯄꯤꯔꯤ꯫ ꯃꯁꯤ basileia ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯏꯕꯥꯒ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯛ ꯋꯥꯍꯩꯗꯒꯤ ꯂꯥꯛꯂꯤ, ꯃꯁꯤꯅꯥꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛ ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯇꯥ ꯀꯏ꯫

ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯀꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥ, ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧ ꯑꯃꯥꯂꯩ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ17:14), ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯂꯝ-ꯂꯩꯐꯝ ꯑꯃꯥꯌꯥꯎꯏ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ 11:15), ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥꯌꯥꯊꯪꯁꯤꯡ ꯂꯩ(ꯏꯁꯥꯏꯌꯥ2:3-4; 30:9), ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥ ꯃꯤꯌꯥꯝ ꯂꯩ(ꯂꯨꯛ 13:29)꯫

ꯃꯊꯤꯅꯥꯏꯈꯤꯕꯥꯌꯤꯁꯨꯒꯤ ꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯥꯃꯤꯌꯥꯃꯒꯤ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯕꯥꯑꯁꯤ ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ:

23 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥ ꯒꯥꯂꯤꯂꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯕꯗꯥ ꯆꯠꯂꯒꯥ, ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯁꯤꯅꯥꯒꯣꯒꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯔꯒꯥ, ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕꯄꯥꯎ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤ, (ꯃꯊꯤ 4:23)

ꯃꯊꯤꯅꯥꯃꯁꯤꯁꯨꯏꯔꯤ:

13

35 ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯁꯍꯔ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯈꯨꯖꯤꯡ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯇꯥ ꯆꯠꯂꯒꯥ, ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯁꯤꯅꯥꯒꯣꯒꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯔꯒꯥ, ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤ, (ꯃꯊꯤ 9:35)

ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯃꯇꯝ ꯆꯨꯞꯄꯗꯥꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥꯋꯥꯁꯛꯅꯥꯎꯠꯂꯤ:

33 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯌꯥꯀꯣꯕꯀꯤ ꯌꯨꯃꯒꯤ ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥꯃꯇꯝ ꯆꯨꯞꯄꯗꯥ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯂꯣꯏꯁꯤꯟꯕꯥꯂꯩꯔꯣꯏ꯫ (ꯂꯨꯛ 1:33)

ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯕꯨ ꯊꯥꯔꯀꯈꯤꯕꯒꯤ ꯄꯥꯟꯗꯝ ꯑꯗꯨ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯅꯕꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯂꯨꯀꯅꯥ ꯏꯔꯤ꯫ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ:

43 ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ, “ꯑꯩꯅꯥꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥꯁꯍꯔꯁꯤꯡꯗꯁꯨ
ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯀꯗꯕꯅꯤ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯑꯩꯕꯨꯊꯥꯔꯀꯄꯅꯤ꯫” (ꯂꯨꯛ 4:43)

ꯃꯁꯤ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯂꯤꯕꯥ ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯀꯩꯗꯧꯉꯩꯗꯥ ꯇꯥ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯕꯔꯥ? ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯕꯨ ꯊꯥꯔꯀꯈꯤꯕꯒꯤ ꯄꯥꯟꯗꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯅꯕꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥ ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯀꯩꯗꯧꯉꯩꯗꯥꯈꯉꯂꯝꯕꯔꯥ?

ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥ ꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯃꯛ ꯆꯠꯇꯨꯅꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯂꯨꯀꯅꯥꯏꯔꯤ:

10 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯍꯜꯂꯀꯄꯥꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ, ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯇꯧꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯉꯣꯟꯗꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ꯫ ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨꯄꯨ ꯔꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥꯕꯦꯊꯁꯥꯏꯗꯥꯀꯧꯕꯥꯁꯍꯔ ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯐꯝ ꯑꯃꯗꯥ ꯇꯉꯥꯏꯐꯗꯅꯥ ꯆꯠꯈꯤ꯫ 11 ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯃꯤꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥ ꯃꯁꯤ ꯈꯉꯂꯕꯥꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ, ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡ ꯏꯟꯈꯤ; ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨ ꯌꯥꯕꯤꯔꯒꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥꯋꯥꯉꯥꯡꯈꯤ꯫ (ꯂꯨꯛ 9:10-11)

ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡ ꯏꯟꯅꯒꯗꯧꯔꯤꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯈ ꯭ꯕ ꯥꯏꯗꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯨꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏꯒꯗꯕꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ:

14

33 ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯗꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯑꯗꯨꯊꯤꯕꯤꯌꯨ, (ꯃꯊꯤ 6:33)

31 ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯊꯤꯕꯤꯌꯨ, ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯥꯄꯣꯠꯁꯤꯡ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥꯍꯥꯄꯆꯤꯟꯅꯥꯄꯤꯒꯅꯤ꯫ 32 ꯑꯄꯤꯛꯄꯥꯂꯧꯕꯨꯛ, ꯀꯤꯒꯅꯨ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯄꯤꯕꯤꯕꯥꯑꯁꯤ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯏꯄꯥꯒꯤ ꯅꯨꯡꯉꯥꯏꯕꯅꯤ꯫ (ꯂꯨꯛ 12:31-32)

ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯅꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯗꯥꯊꯤꯒꯗꯕꯅꯤ꯫ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯃꯁꯤ ꯈ ꯭ꯕ ꯥꯏꯗꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯨꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥꯂꯧꯗꯨꯅꯥ, ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯅꯥꯄꯥꯝꯕꯥ ꯃꯑꯣꯡꯗꯥꯍꯤꯡꯗꯨꯅꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯍꯜꯂꯛꯄꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨ ꯉꯥꯏꯗꯨꯅꯥꯃꯁꯤ ꯇꯧꯏ꯫ ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ, ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯕꯨꯊꯥꯖꯩꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯃꯤ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯗꯥꯊꯤꯗꯕꯥꯈꯛꯇꯥꯅꯠꯇꯅꯥ, ꯃꯁꯤ ꯀꯔꯤꯅꯣ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥ ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯈꯉꯗꯦ꯫ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯔꯥꯖꯅꯤꯇꯤꯗꯥꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯌꯥꯕꯥꯑꯁꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯅꯥ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯅꯁꯤꯡꯗꯒꯤ ꯊꯥꯖꯔꯤꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥꯊꯥꯖꯩ꯫ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯗꯕꯅꯥ, ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ

ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯍꯤꯡꯒꯗꯕꯥ ꯃꯑꯣꯡꯗꯥ ꯍꯤꯡꯗꯦ, ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥ ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯗꯥꯀꯔꯤꯒꯤ ꯑꯁꯨꯛ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯑꯁꯣꯏꯕꯥꯂꯩꯕꯒꯦ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯗꯦ꯫

ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨ ꯑꯄꯤꯛꯄꯥ ꯂꯧꯕꯨꯛ ꯑꯃꯗꯥ ꯄꯤꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯁꯨ ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ (ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨꯔꯣꯃꯟ 11:5)꯫ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯑꯄꯤꯛꯄꯥꯂꯧꯕꯨꯛꯀꯤ ꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯕꯥꯄꯥꯝꯅꯕꯥꯏꯆꯝ ꯆꯝꯕꯥꯃꯊꯧ ꯇꯥ ꯏ꯫

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥ ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤꯗꯥ ꯂꯤꯡꯈꯠꯂꯃꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯤ

ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡ ꯏꯟꯕꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯂꯥꯛꯅꯕꯥꯊꯧꯅꯤꯖꯒꯗꯕꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ, ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥꯃꯁꯤ ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯂꯩꯔꯃꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯤ:

9 ꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯗꯥꯂꯩꯕꯤꯕꯥꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯏꯄꯥ, ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯤꯡ ꯑꯁꯦꯡꯕꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯁꯅꯨ꯫ 10 ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯂꯥꯀꯄꯤꯔꯁꯅꯨ꯫ ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯄꯥꯝꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯑꯣꯏꯔꯁꯅꯨ(ꯃꯊꯤ 6:9-10)

ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯁꯤꯁ ꯭ꯌ ꯁꯤꯡꯕꯨ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯅꯕꯥ ꯊꯥꯔꯀꯈꯤ:

15

1 ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯁꯤꯁ ꯭ꯌ ꯇꯔꯥꯅꯤꯄꯥꯟꯕꯨ
ꯄꯨ ꯟꯅꯥꯀꯧꯈꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯥꯏꯔꯥꯕ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥꯁꯛꯇꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯙꯤꯀꯥꯔ ꯄꯤꯈꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯥꯏꯅꯥꯁꯤꯡ ꯐꯒꯠꯍꯟꯅꯕꯥ ꯁꯛꯇꯤ ꯄꯤꯈꯤ꯫ 2 ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯅꯕꯥꯊꯥꯔꯀꯈꯤ꯫ (ꯂꯨꯛ 9:1-2)

ꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤꯗꯥꯂꯤꯡꯈꯠꯂꯃꯗꯕꯅꯥ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯩꯐꯝ ꯈꯛꯇꯅꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯑꯣꯏꯗꯦ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯤꯡꯗꯥ ꯂꯥꯏꯔꯥꯕꯁꯤꯡ ꯊꯥꯗꯣꯀꯈꯤꯗꯦ:

28 ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯑꯩꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯊꯋꯥꯏꯅꯥꯂꯥꯏꯔꯥꯕꯁꯤꯡ ꯊꯥꯗꯣꯛꯂꯕꯗꯤ,
ꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯃꯛ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥ ꯂꯥꯛꯂꯦ꯫ (ꯃꯊꯤ 12:28)

ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨ ꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ ꯂꯥꯛꯀꯗꯕꯅꯤ—ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯅꯠꯇꯦ, ꯃꯥꯔꯀꯅꯥ ꯎꯠꯂꯤꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ:

47 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯀꯔꯤꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯤꯠꯅꯥ ꯅꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨ ꯄꯥꯞ ꯇꯧꯍꯟꯂꯕꯗꯤ, ꯃꯗꯨꯂꯧꯊꯣꯀꯎ꯫ ꯃꯤꯠ ꯑꯅꯤ ꯂꯩꯔꯒꯥꯊꯥꯗꯣꯀꯄꯤꯕꯒꯤ ꯍꯦꯟꯅꯥ ꯃꯤꯠ ꯑꯃꯈꯛꯇꯅꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯆꯉꯕꯥ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯍꯦꯟꯅꯥꯐꯩ… (ꯃꯥꯔꯛ 9:47)

23 ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯃꯅꯥꯛ ꯃꯅꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯌꯦꯡꯂꯒꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯁꯤꯁ ꯭ꯌ ꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥ
ꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ, “ꯂꯟ-ꯊꯨꯝ ꯂꯩꯔꯤꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯆꯉꯕꯥ ꯀꯌꯥꯗꯥ ꯀꯠꯊꯣꯀꯄꯥ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥ ꯋꯥꯏ!” 24 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯤꯁ ꯭ꯌ ꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯋꯥꯍꯩꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥꯑꯉꯀꯄꯥꯐꯥꯑꯣꯈꯤ꯫ ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ, “ꯑꯉꯥꯡꯁꯤꯡ, ꯂꯟ-ꯊꯨꯃꯗꯥꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥꯊꯝꯂꯤꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥꯆꯉꯕꯥꯀꯌꯥꯗꯥꯀꯠꯊꯣꯀꯄꯥꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥ ꯋꯥꯏ! 25 ꯂꯟꯂꯥꯛꯂꯕꯥꯃꯤ ꯑꯃꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯆꯉꯕꯒꯤ ꯍꯦꯟꯅꯥ ꯎꯠ ꯑꯃꯅꯥ ꯌꯦꯟꯊꯣꯡꯒꯤ ꯊꯣꯡꯅꯥꯑꯣꯗꯒꯤ ꯆꯠꯊꯣꯀꯄꯥ ꯍꯦꯟꯅꯥꯂꯥꯏ꯫” (ꯃꯥꯔꯛ 10:23-25)

16

25 ꯑꯩꯅꯥꯅꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯔꯤ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥꯑꯩꯅꯥꯃꯗꯨ ꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥꯊꯛꯀꯗꯕꯥꯅꯨꯃꯤꯠ ꯑꯗꯨꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯑꯩꯅꯥꯑꯉ ꯭ꯒꯨꯔꯒꯤ ꯃꯍꯩ ꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥꯊꯛꯂꯣꯏ꯫” (ꯃꯥꯔꯛ 14:25)

43 ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯉꯥꯏꯔꯝꯂꯤꯕꯥ, ꯀꯥꯎꯟꯁꯤꯂꯒꯤ ꯃꯤꯡꯊꯣꯜꯂꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯍꯨꯠ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯕꯥ ꯑꯔꯤꯃꯥꯊꯤꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯌꯣꯁꯦꯐꯅꯥ ꯊꯧꯅꯥ ꯂꯧꯗꯨꯅꯥ ꯂꯥꯀꯈꯤ … (ꯃꯥꯔꯛ 15:43)

ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯑꯃꯥꯅꯠꯇꯦ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ:

36 ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯄꯥꯎꯈꯨꯝ ꯄꯤꯈꯤ, “ꯑꯩꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯅꯠꯇꯦ꯫ ꯀꯔꯤꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯑꯩꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯝꯂꯕꯗꯤ, ꯑꯩꯕꯨꯌꯤꯍꯨꯗꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯈꯨꯠꯇꯥ ꯁꯤꯟꯅꯗꯅꯕꯥꯑꯩꯒꯤ ꯊꯧꯒꯜ ꯇꯧꯕꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯂꯥꯟꯊꯦꯡꯅꯔꯝꯂꯝꯃꯤ; ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯑꯩꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯐꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯗꯒꯤ ꯅꯠꯇꯦ꯫” (ꯌꯣꯍꯟ 18:36)

ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥꯍꯜꯂꯀꯄꯥꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯂꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ:
31

“ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯆꯥꯅꯨꯄꯥꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯁꯛ ꯅꯥꯏꯕꯥꯃꯑꯣꯡꯗꯥ,
ꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯗꯨꯠ ꯑꯁꯦꯡꯕꯥꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯀꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥꯂꯥꯀꯄꯥꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯁꯛ ꯅꯥꯏꯕꯥꯐꯝꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯐꯝꯒꯅꯤ꯫ 32 ꯖꯥꯇꯤ
ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯃꯥꯡꯗꯥꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤꯟꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯧꯕꯨꯛ ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯥꯃꯤꯅꯥꯌꯥꯎꯁꯤꯡꯕꯨꯍꯃꯦꯡꯁꯤꯡꯗꯒꯤ ꯇꯣꯈꯥꯏꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨꯑꯃꯒꯤ ꯑꯃꯗꯒꯤ ꯇꯣꯈꯥꯏꯒꯅꯤ꯫ 33 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯌꯥꯎꯁꯤꯡꯕꯨꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯌꯦꯠꯊꯪꯗꯥ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯍꯃꯦꯡꯁꯤꯡꯕꯨꯑꯣꯏꯊꯪꯗꯥ ꯊꯃꯒꯅꯤ꯫ 34 ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯌꯦꯠꯊꯪꯗꯥ ꯂꯩꯔꯤꯕꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥꯍꯥꯌꯒꯅꯤ, ‘ꯑꯩꯒꯤ ꯏꯄꯥꯒꯤ ꯊꯧꯖꯥꯜ ꯐꯪꯂꯕꯁꯤꯡ, ꯂꯥꯀꯎ, ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯁꯦꯝꯕꯗꯒꯤ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯁꯦꯝ ꯁꯥꯗꯨꯅꯥꯊꯝꯂꯕꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯂꯧꯁꯤꯟꯕꯤꯌꯨ꯫ (ꯃꯊꯤ 25:31-34)

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯃꯐꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯗꯥꯂꯩꯇꯕꯅꯥ, ꯃꯁꯤ ꯂꯤꯡꯈꯠꯂꯕꯥ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯈꯛꯇꯗꯥꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯌꯨꯇꯣꯄꯤꯌꯥꯎꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯃꯤ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥ

17

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯗꯕꯅꯥ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤꯕꯥꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯀꯔꯝꯅꯥ ꯊꯕꯛ ꯇꯧꯕꯒꯦ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯕꯥꯉꯃꯗꯦ꯫

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ “ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥ ꯖꯥꯇꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯕꯥ ꯑꯗꯨ ꯂꯥꯛꯇ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯉꯩꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥ” (ꯔꯣꯃꯟ 11:25) ꯂꯥꯛꯂꯣꯏ—ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯁꯤ ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯊꯣꯛꯂꯃꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯤ꯫

ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯀꯔꯝꯕꯥꯃꯑꯣꯡꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯀꯔꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤꯕꯒꯦ?

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯀꯔꯝꯕꯥꯃꯑꯣꯡꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥ ꯁꯟꯗꯣꯛꯅꯥꯇꯥ ꯛꯄꯤꯈꯤ:

26 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ, “ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯤ ꯑꯃꯅꯥ ꯂꯩꯃꯥꯏꯗꯥꯃꯍꯩ-ꯃꯔꯣꯡ ꯊꯥꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯤ,

27 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯨꯃꯤꯗꯥꯡꯗꯥꯇꯨꯝꯂꯒꯥ
ꯅꯨꯃꯤꯠꯇꯥ ꯍꯧꯒꯠꯂꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯩ-ꯃꯔꯣꯡ ꯑꯗꯨꯁꯦꯟꯊꯔꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥ ꯍꯦꯟꯒꯠꯂꯛꯂꯤ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯃꯁꯥꯅꯥ ꯀꯔꯝꯅꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥ ꯈꯉꯗꯦ꯫ 28 ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯂꯩꯃꯥꯏꯅꯥꯃꯁꯥꯃꯊꯟꯇꯥ ꯃꯍꯩꯄꯨ ꯊꯣꯀꯏ: ꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯗꯥꯃꯅꯥ, ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯃꯀꯣꯛ, ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯃꯀꯣꯛꯇꯥꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯕꯥ ꯃꯍꯩ꯫ 29 ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯃꯍꯩꯑꯗꯨꯃꯍꯨꯏꯔꯕꯥꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯈꯨꯗꯛꯇꯥ ꯊꯥꯡꯒꯣꯟ ꯊꯥꯏ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯂꯧꯂꯣꯛꯄꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯂꯥꯀꯏ꯫” (ꯃꯥꯔꯛ 4:26-29)

18 ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ, “ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯀꯔꯤꯒꯨꯝꯕꯒꯦ? ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯩꯅꯥꯃꯁꯤꯕꯨꯀꯔꯤꯒꯥꯆꯥꯡꯗꯝꯅꯒꯦ? 19 ꯃꯁꯤ ꯃꯤ ꯑꯃꯅꯥꯂꯧꯗꯨꯅꯥꯃꯁꯥꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯀꯣꯏꯗꯥꯊꯥꯈꯤꯕꯥꯑꯅꯤꯁꯥꯃꯍꯩ- ꯃꯔꯣꯡ ꯑꯃꯒꯨꯝꯅꯤ; ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯁꯤ ꯍꯦꯅꯒꯠꯂꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥꯎꯄꯥꯜ ꯑꯃꯥꯑꯣꯏꯔꯛꯈꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯇꯤꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯎꯆꯦꯀꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯃꯁꯥꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥ ꯌꯣꯝ ꯁꯥꯈꯤ꯫” 20 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ, “ꯑꯩꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯄꯨꯀꯔꯤꯒꯥꯆꯥꯡꯗꯝꯅꯒꯦ? 21 ꯃꯁꯤ ꯅꯨꯄꯤ ꯑꯃꯅꯥꯂꯧꯗꯨꯅꯥꯆꯦꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯍꯤ ꯁꯦꯗ ꯑꯍꯨꯃꯗꯥꯌꯥꯎꯍꯟꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯈꯃꯤꯔ ꯑꯃꯒꯨꯝꯅꯤ, ꯃꯗꯨꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ ꯈꯃꯤꯔ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯛꯠꯔꯤꯉꯩ ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥ꯫” (ꯂꯨꯛ 13:18-21)

18

ꯋꯥꯔꯤ ꯈꯨꯗꯝꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯁꯤꯅꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯑꯍꯧꯕꯗꯥ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥ ꯑꯄꯤꯛꯄꯥꯑꯣꯏꯔꯒꯥꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏꯔꯛꯀꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯇꯥ ꯀꯏ—ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯗꯥ ꯂꯣꯏꯕꯥꯅꯥꯏꯗꯕꯥꯌꯨꯅꯤꯚꯔꯁ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯕꯗꯥꯁꯟꯗꯣꯛꯀꯅꯤ꯫

ꯂꯨꯀꯅꯥꯃꯁꯤꯁꯨꯏꯈꯤ:

29 ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯅꯣꯡꯄꯣꯛ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯣꯡꯆꯨꯞꯇꯒꯤ, ꯈꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯈꯪꯗꯒꯤ ꯂꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯆꯥꯛ ꯆꯥꯅꯕꯥ ꯐꯝꯒꯅꯤ꯫ (ꯂꯨꯛ 13:29)

ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯕꯗꯒꯤ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯃꯁꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯔ ꯥꯌꯦꯂꯒꯤ ꯃꯆꯥ-ꯃꯅꯥꯑꯣꯁꯤꯡ ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥꯃꯈꯜ ꯈꯔꯒꯤ ꯖꯥꯇꯤꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥ ꯈꯛꯇꯥꯊꯤꯡꯖꯤꯟꯂꯣꯏ꯫ ꯃꯐꯝ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯇꯒꯤ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤꯗꯥ ꯐꯝꯒꯅꯤ꯫

ꯂꯨꯛ 17 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ

ꯂꯨꯛ 17:20-21 ꯅꯥꯃꯤ ꯈꯔꯕꯨꯋꯥꯈꯜ ꯇꯥ ꯍꯜꯂꯤ꯫ ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯃꯗꯨꯗꯥꯌꯧꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯉꯩꯗꯥ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯥꯆꯥꯛ ꯆꯥꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ:
15

“ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥꯇꯥ ꯜ ꯆꯥꯒꯗꯕꯥꯃꯤ ꯑꯗꯨꯊꯧꯖꯥꯜ ꯐꯪꯕꯅꯤ!” (ꯂꯨꯛ
14:15)

ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ(ꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ) ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯆꯥꯛ ꯆꯥꯒꯗꯕꯅꯥ, ꯃꯁꯤ ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯊꯝꯃꯣꯌꯗꯥꯊꯃꯖꯤꯟꯂꯕꯥꯄꯣꯠ ꯑꯃꯈꯛꯇꯥꯅꯠꯇꯦ, ꯂꯨꯛ 17:21 ꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥ ꯍꯟꯗꯣꯀꯄꯥ/ ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯕꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥ ꯃꯑꯣꯡꯗꯥ ꯇꯥ ꯀꯄꯥꯑꯣꯏꯔꯕꯁꯨ꯫

ꯂꯨꯛ 17:20-21 ꯒꯤ AFV ꯍꯟꯗꯣꯀꯄꯥꯑꯁꯤꯅꯥꯃꯤ ꯈꯔꯕꯨꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯕꯗꯥꯃꯇꯦꯡ ꯄꯥꯡꯒꯅꯤ:

20 ꯐꯥꯔꯤꯁꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯀꯗꯥꯏꯗꯥꯂꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨꯍꯪꯂꯕꯥꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥꯄꯥꯎꯈꯨꯝ ꯄꯤꯔꯒꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ, "ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯤꯠꯅꯥꯌꯦꯡꯕꯥꯌꯥꯕꯥꯃꯑꯣꯡꯗꯥ ꯂꯥꯛꯂꯣꯏ; 21 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ, 'ꯌꯦꯡꯎ, ꯃꯐꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯗꯥꯂꯩ!' ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥ, 'ꯌꯦꯡꯎ, ꯃꯐꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥꯂꯩ!' ꯍꯥꯌꯔꯣꯏ꯫ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯌꯦꯡꯎ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ

19

ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯛꯇꯥꯂꯦꯞꯂꯤ꯫" (ꯂꯨꯛ 17:20-21, AFV; NASB ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ESV ꯍꯟꯗꯣꯀꯄꯁꯤꯡꯁꯨꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ)

ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥ ꯊꯝꯃꯣꯌ ꯍꯣꯡꯗꯕꯥ, ꯍꯀꯆꯥꯡꯒꯤ ꯑꯄꯥꯝꯕꯗꯥ ꯆꯠꯂꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯤꯠꯌꯦꯡꯗꯥ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯕꯁꯨ ꯊꯝꯃꯣꯌꯗꯥ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯅꯠꯇꯕꯥ ꯐꯥꯔꯤꯁꯤꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥ ꯋꯥ ꯉꯥꯡꯂꯝꯃꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥ ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ꯫ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥ “ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥ ꯄꯥꯎꯈꯨꯝꯄꯤꯈꯤ,” —ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯗꯥꯋꯥꯍꯪꯑꯗꯨꯍꯪꯈꯤꯕꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯗꯨꯐꯥꯔꯤꯁꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯤ꯫ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨꯌꯥꯖꯕꯥꯌꯥꯈꯤꯗꯦ꯫

ꯃꯈꯣꯌ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯇꯥꯂꯩꯔꯝꯕꯔꯥ? ꯅꯠꯇꯦ!

ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥ ꯊꯨꯅꯥ ꯁꯦꯃꯒꯠꯀꯗꯕꯥ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯞ ꯑꯃꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯁꯨ ꯋꯥ ꯉꯥꯡꯂꯝꯃꯤꯗꯦ꯫ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯋꯥꯈꯜ ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥꯊꯝꯃꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯐꯤꯚꯃꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯁꯨ ꯋꯥꯉꯥꯡꯂꯝꯃꯤꯗꯦ꯫

ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯋꯥꯉꯥꯡꯂꯝꯃꯤ! ꯐꯥꯔꯤꯁꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯞ ꯑꯃꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯍꯪꯂꯝꯃꯤꯗꯦ꯫ ꯊꯨꯅꯥꯍꯧꯒꯗꯕꯥꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥ ꯋꯥꯁꯛꯀꯤ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯞ ꯑꯃꯠꯇꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯀꯔꯤꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥꯑꯃꯠꯇꯥ ꯈꯉꯗꯝꯃꯤ꯫ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯐꯖꯕꯥ ꯋꯥꯈꯜꯒꯤ ꯐꯤꯚꯝ ꯑꯃꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯁꯨ ꯍꯪꯂꯝꯃꯤꯗꯦ꯫

ꯀꯔꯤꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥꯀꯅꯥꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥꯑꯃꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯈꯜꯂꯕꯗꯤ — ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯐꯥꯔꯤꯁꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ “ꯃꯅꯨꯡꯗꯥ” ꯂꯩꯔꯝꯂꯕꯗꯤ — ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯞ ꯑꯗꯨ ꯐꯥꯔꯤꯁꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯅꯨꯡꯗꯥ ꯂꯩꯔꯝꯕꯔꯥ? ꯁꯣꯏꯗꯅꯥꯂꯩꯔꯃꯗꯦ!

ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯋꯥꯔꯦꯞ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥ ꯅꯣꯛꯅꯤꯡꯉꯥꯏ, ꯅꯠꯇꯕꯔꯥ? ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯣꯇꯦꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯦꯟꯇ ꯍꯟꯗꯣꯀꯄꯥ ꯈꯔꯅꯥꯂꯨꯛ 17:21 ꯒꯤ ꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯑꯃꯕꯨ “ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ “ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯅꯨꯡꯗꯥ ꯂꯩ” (NKJV/KJV) ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯍꯟꯗꯣꯛꯂꯕꯁꯨ, ꯔꯣꯃꯟ ꯀꯦꯊꯣꯂꯤꯛꯀꯤ New Jerusalem Bible ꯅꯥꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥ ꯃꯁꯤꯕꯨ“ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯛꯇꯥ ꯂꯩ” ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯆꯨꯝꯅꯥ ꯍꯟꯗꯣꯛꯂꯤ꯫

ꯐꯥꯔꯤꯁꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯛꯇꯥ, ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯅꯨꯡꯗꯥꯂꯩꯔꯝꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯤ— ꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧ ꯑꯣꯏꯒꯗꯕꯅꯤ꯫ ꯐꯥꯔꯤꯁꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯉꯥꯏꯔꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯈꯜꯂꯝꯃꯤ꯫ ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯃꯁꯤ

20

ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯈꯤ꯫ ꯃꯁꯤ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯈꯟꯂꯝꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ ꯌꯤꯍꯨꯗꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯈꯛꯇꯒꯤ ꯃꯐꯝ ꯑꯃꯗꯥꯊꯤꯡꯖꯤꯟꯂꯕꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯣꯏ (ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛꯃꯤ ꯈꯔꯅꯥꯊꯥꯖꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯞ ꯑꯃꯥꯑꯣꯏꯔꯣꯏ) ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯁꯟꯗꯣꯛꯅꯥꯇꯥ ꯀꯈꯤ꯫ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯈꯨꯠꯅꯥꯇꯥ ꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥ“ꯃꯁꯤꯅꯤ, ꯃꯐꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯗꯥ” ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥ“ꯃꯗꯨꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯤ, ꯃꯐꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥ” ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯌꯥꯕꯥꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯤꯠꯅꯥꯎꯕꯥꯌꯥꯕꯥ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯀꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯃꯅꯨꯡꯗꯒꯤ ꯑꯃꯈꯛꯇꯥꯑꯣꯏꯔꯣꯏ꯫

ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯃꯁꯥꯃꯛ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯕꯥꯄꯣꯛꯈꯤꯕꯅꯤ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯄꯥꯏꯂꯥꯠꯇꯥ ꯃꯌꯦꯛ ꯁꯦꯡꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ(ꯌꯣꯍꯟ 18:36-37)꯫ ꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯅꯥ “ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧ” ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ “ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ” ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯋꯥꯍꯩꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯛ ꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥꯑꯃꯒꯤ ꯃꯍꯨꯠꯇꯥ ꯑꯃꯥꯁꯤꯖꯤꯟꯅꯩꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯕꯤꯌꯨ(ꯈꯨꯗꯝꯅꯥ ꯗꯥꯅꯤꯌꯦꯜ 7:17-18,23)꯫ ꯇꯨꯡꯒꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧ ꯑꯗꯨꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥꯃꯐꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥꯐꯥꯔꯤꯁꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯅꯥꯛꯇꯥꯂꯦꯞꯂꯝꯃꯤ꯫ ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ ꯌꯥꯖꯕꯥ ꯌꯥꯈꯤꯗꯦ (ꯌꯣꯍꯟ 19:21)꯫ ꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯍꯜꯂꯀꯄꯥ ꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ, ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨ ꯌꯥꯗꯕꯥ ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯀꯅꯤ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ19:19)꯫

ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯂꯨꯛ 17 ꯒꯤ ꯃꯈꯥꯗꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯋꯥꯍꯩꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯅꯥꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛꯀꯗꯕꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯅꯤꯁꯨꯕꯥꯂꯥꯛꯄꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯃꯈꯥꯇꯥ ꯅꯥ ꯁꯟꯗꯣꯛꯅꯥꯇꯥ ꯀꯈꯤ (Moffatt ꯍꯟꯗꯣꯀꯄꯥꯁꯤꯖꯤꯟꯅꯗꯨꯅꯥ):

22 ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯁꯤꯁ ꯭ꯌ ꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ, “ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯆꯥꯅꯨꯄꯥꯒꯤ ꯅꯨꯃꯤꯠ ꯑꯃꯈꯛꯇꯃꯛ ꯐꯪꯅꯕꯥꯅꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯄꯥꯝꯂꯒꯥ ꯐꯪꯂꯣꯏꯗꯕꯥꯅꯨꯃꯤꯠꯁꯤꯡ ꯂꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ꯫ 23 ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯒꯅꯤ, 'ꯌꯦꯡꯎ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯃꯐꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯗꯥꯂꯩ!' 'ꯌꯦꯡꯎ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯃꯐꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥꯂꯩ!' ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ ꯆꯠꯂꯣꯏꯗꯕꯅꯤ ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯂꯥꯟꯊꯣꯛꯂꯣꯏꯗꯕꯅꯤ,
24 ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯑꯇꯤꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯊꯪꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯗꯒꯤ ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥꯊꯪꯕꯥꯛ ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥ
ꯃꯩꯂꯩ ꯃꯥꯌꯣꯛ ꯊꯥꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ, ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯆꯥꯅꯨꯄꯥꯁꯨ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯅꯨꯃꯤꯠꯇꯥꯑꯗꯨꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ꯫ 25 ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯗꯥꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯥ ꯈꯥꯉꯒꯗꯕꯅꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯤꯔꯣꯂꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨ ꯌꯥꯗꯕꯥꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯀꯗꯕꯅꯤ꯫ (ꯂꯨꯛ 17:22-25, Moffatt)

ꯃꯊꯤ 24:27-31 ꯗꯥ ꯌꯥꯑꯣꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ, ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯕꯥ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛꯅꯕꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯅꯤꯁꯨꯕꯥꯂꯥꯛꯄꯥꯑꯗꯨꯁꯟꯗꯣꯛꯅꯥꯇꯥ ꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯃꯩꯂꯩꯃꯥꯌꯣꯛ ꯊꯥꯕꯒꯤ

21

ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯋꯥꯉꯥꯡꯈꯤ꯫ ꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯍꯜꯂꯀꯄꯥꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨꯎꯕꯥꯉꯝꯂꯣꯏ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯔꯤꯕꯥꯅꯠꯇꯦ—ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯎꯒꯅꯤ (ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯊꯕꯛ 1:11)꯫

ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ, ꯃꯤ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥꯌꯥꯖꯔꯣꯏ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ 11:15) ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯥ ꯂꯥꯟꯊꯦꯡꯅꯒꯅꯤ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ 19:19)! ꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯕꯨꯑꯦꯟꯇꯤꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯠ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯈꯟꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯐꯥꯔꯤꯁꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯅꯨꯡꯗꯥꯂꯩꯔꯝꯃꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯔꯃꯗꯦ—ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥꯃꯐꯝ ꯑꯃꯗꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯊꯝꯃꯣꯌꯗꯥꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯅꯠꯇꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯅꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯂꯩꯔꯣꯏ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ (ꯃꯊꯤ 23:13-14)꯫ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯞ ꯑꯗꯨꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯁꯨ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯔꯃꯗꯦ꯫

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯅꯥꯅꯨꯃꯤꯠ ꯑꯃꯗꯥꯆꯉꯕꯥꯉꯝꯒꯗꯕꯥꯄꯣꯠ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ — ꯈꯨꯗꯝꯅꯥ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯍꯤꯡꯒꯠꯂꯛꯄꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ! ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ, ꯑꯕ ꯭ꯔ ꯥꯍꯥꯝ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥꯏꯄꯥ-ꯏꯄꯨ ꯁꯤꯡ ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯃꯐꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥꯂꯩꯔꯃꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯤ (ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨꯍꯤꯕ ꯭ꯔꯨ11:13-40)꯫

ꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯃꯈꯣꯌ ꯃꯁꯥꯃꯁꯥꯒꯤ ꯃꯅꯨꯡꯗꯥꯂꯩꯔꯃꯗꯦ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯁꯤ ꯊꯣꯔꯛꯀꯗꯕꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯁꯤꯁ ꯭ꯌ ꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯈꯉꯂꯝꯃꯤ, ꯂꯨꯛ 17:21 ꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯂꯥꯀꯄꯥꯃꯈꯥꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯍꯩꯑꯁꯤꯅꯥꯎꯠꯂꯤꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ:

11 ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯋꯥꯐꯃꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯇꯥ ꯔꯤꯉꯩꯗꯥ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥꯋꯥꯔꯤ ꯈꯨꯗꯝ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯖꯦꯔꯨꯁꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯅꯛꯅꯗꯥ ꯂꯩꯔꯝꯃꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯈꯨꯗꯛꯇꯥꯊꯣꯔꯛꯀꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯈꯜꯂꯝꯃꯤ꯫ (ꯂꯨꯛ 19:11)

ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯃꯌꯦꯛ ꯁꯦꯡꯅꯥꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯂꯥꯛꯀꯗꯕꯅꯤ

ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯛꯂꯛꯂꯦ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯅꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯀꯔꯝꯅꯥꯈꯉꯒꯅꯤ? ꯋꯥꯍꯪꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯄꯥꯎꯈꯨꯃꯒꯤ ꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯑꯃꯥꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ, ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯋꯥꯄꯥꯎ ꯇꯥ ꯛꯂꯕꯥꯊꯧꯗꯣꯀꯁꯤꯡ ꯂꯤꯁ ꯭ꯠ ꯇꯧꯈꯤ (ꯂꯨꯛ 21:8-28) ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ:

29 ꯍꯩꯕꯣꯡ ꯎꯄꯥꯜ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯎꯄꯥꯜ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ ꯌꯦꯡꯎ꯫ 30 ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ
ꯃꯅꯥ ꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥ ꯊꯣꯔꯛꯂꯀꯄꯥ ꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ, ꯅꯪꯁꯨ ꯃꯁꯥꯅꯥ ꯌꯦꯡꯂꯒꯥ ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯝꯊꯥꯅꯛꯂꯛꯂꯦ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯈꯉꯏ꯫ 31 ꯃꯇꯧ ꯑꯁꯨꯝꯅꯥꯅꯈꯣꯌꯁꯨ,

22

ꯋꯥꯐꯃꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯊꯣꯛꯂꯤꯕꯥꯎꯕꯥꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯅꯛꯂꯛꯂꯦ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯈꯉꯕꯤꯌꯨ꯫ (ꯂꯨꯛ 21:29-31)

ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯀꯗꯥꯏꯗꯥꯂꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯈꯉꯅꯕꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯋꯥꯄꯥꯎ ꯇꯥ ꯛꯂꯕꯥꯊꯧꯗꯣꯀꯁꯤꯡ ꯌꯦꯡꯁꯤꯟꯅꯕꯥꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯄꯥꯃꯈꯤ꯫ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥ ꯃꯐꯃꯗꯁꯨꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥꯋꯥꯄꯥꯎ ꯇꯥ ꯛꯂꯕꯥꯊꯧꯗꯣꯀꯁꯤꯡ ꯉꯥꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥ ꯌꯦꯡꯁꯤꯟꯅꯕꯥꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ (ꯂꯨꯛ 21:36; ꯃꯥꯔꯛ 13:33-37)꯫ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯍꯩꯁꯤꯡ ꯂꯩꯔꯕꯁꯨ, ꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥ ꯋꯥꯄꯥꯎꯒꯥ ꯃꯔꯤ ꯂꯩꯅꯕꯥ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯊꯧꯗꯣꯀꯁꯤꯡ ꯌꯦꯡꯁꯤꯟꯕꯥꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯃꯜ ꯂꯩꯇꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥꯂꯧꯏ꯫

ꯂꯨꯛ 22 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ 23 ꯗꯥ, ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯒꯗꯕꯥꯄꯣꯠ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥꯎꯠꯈꯤ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ:

15

“ꯑꯩꯅꯥꯑꯋꯥꯕꯥꯈꯥꯉꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯉꯩꯗꯥꯅꯈꯣꯌꯒꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥꯄꯥꯁꯑꯣꯚꯔ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯆꯥꯅꯕꯥꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯄꯥꯝꯂꯝꯃꯤ; 16 ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯑꯩꯅꯥꯅꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥꯍꯥꯌꯔꯤ, ꯃꯁꯤ
ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯉꯩꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯑꯩꯅꯥꯃꯁꯤ ꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥꯆꯥꯔꯣꯏ꯫” 17 ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯈꯣꯔꯥꯡ ꯑꯗꯨꯂꯧꯔꯒꯥ, ꯊꯥꯒꯠꯄꯥꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯀꯈꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ, “ꯃꯁꯤ ꯂꯧꯕꯤꯌꯨꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯛꯇꯥ ꯌꯦꯟꯅꯕꯤꯌꯨ; 18 ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯑꯩꯅꯥ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯔꯤ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯂꯥꯛꯇ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯉꯩꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯑꯩꯅꯥꯑꯉ ꯭ꯒꯨꯔꯒꯤ ꯃꯍꯩꯊꯛꯂꯣꯏ꯫” (ꯂꯨꯛ 22:15-18)

39 ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥꯀ ꯭ꯔ ꯣꯁꯇꯥ ꯌꯦꯟꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤꯕꯥꯐꯠꯇꯕꯥꯊꯕꯛ ꯇꯧꯕꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯅꯨꯡꯗꯒꯤ ꯑꯃꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨꯂꯥꯟꯅꯥꯋꯥꯉꯥꯡꯂꯒꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ, “ꯅꯍꯥꯛ ꯃꯁꯤꯍ ꯑꯗꯨ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯕꯗꯤ, ꯅꯁꯥꯕꯨ ꯀꯅꯕꯤꯌꯨ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨꯁꯨꯀꯅꯕꯤꯌꯨ꯫” 40 ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯔꯨꯞ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨ ꯂꯥꯟꯅꯥ ꯂꯥꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ, “ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯕꯨꯁꯨ ꯀꯤꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯕꯔꯥ? ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯁꯨ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯥ ꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥ ꯆꯩꯔꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯂꯩꯔꯤ꯫ 41 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯗꯤ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯃꯑꯣꯡꯗꯥꯐꯪꯂꯤ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯇꯧꯈꯤꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡ ꯏꯟꯅꯥꯐꯪꯂꯤ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯐꯠꯇꯕꯥ ꯀꯔꯤꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥꯑꯃꯠꯇꯥ ꯇꯧꯈꯤꯗꯦ꯫” 42 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯌꯦꯁꯨꯌꯥꯗꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ, “ꯑꯩꯒꯤ ꯃꯄꯨ, ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯂꯥꯀꯄꯥꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥꯑꯩꯕꯨ ꯅꯤꯡꯁꯤꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ꯫” 43 ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ ꯌꯦꯁꯨꯌꯥꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯉꯣꯟꯗꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ,

23

“ꯑꯥꯃꯦꯟ, ꯑꯩꯅꯥꯅꯍꯥꯛꯉꯣꯟꯗꯥꯍꯥꯌꯔꯤ, ꯉꯁꯤ ꯅꯍꯥꯛ ꯑꯩꯒꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥ ꯄꯦꯔꯥꯗꯥꯏꯁꯇꯥꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ꯫” (ꯂꯨꯛ 23:39-43, Aramaic in Plain English)

ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯕꯨꯍꯥꯠꯂꯕꯥꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯁꯨꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯈꯨꯗꯛꯇꯥ ꯂꯥꯀꯈꯤꯗꯦ, ꯃꯥꯔꯛ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯨꯛ ꯑꯅꯤꯃꯛꯅꯥꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥꯎꯠꯂꯤꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ:

43 ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯉꯥꯏꯔꯝꯂꯤꯕꯥ, ꯀꯥꯎꯟꯁꯤꯂꯒꯤ ꯃꯤꯡꯊꯣꯜꯂꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯍꯨꯠ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯕꯥ ꯑꯔꯤꯃꯥꯊꯤꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯌꯣꯁꯦꯐꯅꯥ ꯊꯧꯅꯥ ꯂꯧꯗꯨꯅꯥ ꯂꯥꯀꯈꯤ … (ꯃꯥꯔꯛ 15:43)

51 ꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯌꯤꯍꯨꯗꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯁꯍꯔ ꯑꯃꯥꯑꯣꯏꯔꯕꯥꯑꯔꯤꯃꯥꯊꯤꯌꯥꯗꯒꯤ ꯂꯥꯀꯄꯅꯤ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯃꯁꯥꯁꯨꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯉꯥꯏꯔꯝꯃꯤ꯫ (ꯂꯨꯛ
23:51)

ꯍꯤꯡꯒꯠꯂꯛꯄꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ (1 ꯀꯣꯔꯤꯟꯊꯤꯌ 15:50-55) ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯅꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯆꯉꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥ ꯄꯣꯛꯀꯅꯤ, ꯌꯣꯍꯅꯅꯥꯏꯈꯤꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ:

3 ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯉꯣꯟꯗꯥ ꯄꯥꯎꯈꯨꯝ ꯄꯤꯔꯒꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ, “ꯑꯩꯅꯥ ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯉꯣꯟꯗꯥꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯔꯤ, ꯀꯅꯥꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥꯑꯃꯅꯥꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥ ꯄꯣꯛꯇ ꯭ꯔ ꯕꯗꯤ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯎꯕꯥ ꯉꯃꯗꯦ꯫” 4 ꯅꯤꯀꯣꯗꯤꯃꯁꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯉꯣꯟꯗꯥꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ, “ꯃꯤ ꯑꯃꯅꯥꯑꯍꯜ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯕꯥ ꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥꯀꯔꯝꯅꯥꯄꯣꯛꯄꯥꯉꯃꯒꯅꯤ? ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯃꯥꯒꯤ ꯃꯍꯨꯔꯗꯥ ꯑꯅꯤꯁꯨꯕꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ ꯆꯉꯗꯨꯅꯥ ꯄꯣꯛꯄꯥ ꯉꯃꯒꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯥ?” 5 ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯄꯥꯎꯈꯨꯝ ꯄꯤꯈꯤ, “ꯑꯩꯅꯥꯅꯍꯥꯛꯉꯣꯟꯗꯥꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯔꯤ, ꯀꯅꯥꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥꯑꯃꯅꯥꯏꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯊꯋꯥꯏꯗꯒꯤ ꯄꯣꯛꯇ ꯭ꯔ ꯕꯗꯤ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥꯆꯉꯕꯥꯉꯃꯗꯦ꯫ (ꯌꯣꯍꯟ 3:3-5)

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯈꯛꯇꯅꯥ ꯆꯍꯤ ꯂꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ ꯂꯥꯛꯀꯗꯕꯥꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯎꯒꯅꯤ꯫

ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯕꯨ ꯍꯤꯡꯒꯠꯍꯅꯕꯤꯔꯕꯥ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥ ꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯁꯨ ꯆꯥꯎꯊꯣꯛꯅꯥ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯕꯤꯌꯨ:

24

3 ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯥꯈꯥꯉꯈꯤꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯍꯤꯡꯂꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯌꯥꯖꯕꯥꯌꯥꯕꯥꯈꯨꯗꯝ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥꯎꯠꯈꯤ, ꯅꯨꯃꯤꯠ ꯃꯔꯤꯔꯣꯜ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨꯎꯈꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯥ ꯃꯔꯤ ꯂꯩꯅꯕꯥ ꯋꯥꯐꯃꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥ ꯋꯥ ꯉꯥꯡꯈꯤ꯫ (ꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯊꯕꯛ 1:3)

ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥ ꯄꯤꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥ ꯋꯥꯇꯥ ꯛꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯗꯨ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯑꯣꯏꯈꯤ! ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯅꯕꯥꯄꯥꯎꯖꯦꯜ ꯄꯨ ꯔꯛꯄꯥꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥꯂꯥꯀꯈꯤ꯫

ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥ ꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯥ ꯌꯣꯍꯅꯕꯨꯁꯨ ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤꯗꯥ ꯂꯩꯒꯗꯕꯥ ꯆꯍꯤ ꯂꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯏꯍꯅꯈꯤ꯫ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯌꯣꯍꯅꯕꯨ ꯏꯍꯅꯈꯤꯕꯥꯑꯁꯤ ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ:

4 ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯁꯥꯛꯁꯤ ꯄꯤꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ
ꯋꯥꯍꯩꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯀꯛꯊꯠꯈꯤꯕꯥ, ꯁꯥꯑꯗꯨꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯃꯃꯤꯗꯥ ꯈꯨꯔꯨꯃꯖꯈꯤꯗꯕꯥ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯈꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥ ꯈꯨꯠꯇꯥ ꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯈꯨꯗꯝ ꯂꯧꯈꯤꯗꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯊꯋꯥꯏꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯩꯅꯥꯎꯈꯤ꯫ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯍꯤꯡꯒꯠꯂꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥꯆꯍꯤ ꯂꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯥꯂꯩꯉꯥꯀꯈꯤ꯫ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ20:4)

ꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯅꯥ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ, ꯆꯍꯤ ꯂꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤꯗꯥꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯀꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯍꯨꯠ ꯁꯤꯟꯒꯅꯤ
ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯥ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯅꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ (ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ
ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ5:10, 11:15)꯫

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯑꯁꯨꯛ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯃꯔꯨꯑꯣꯏꯔꯕꯗꯤ, ꯃꯤ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥ ꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯀꯔꯤꯒꯤ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯇꯥ ꯈꯤꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯕꯒꯦ?

ꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯈꯔꯗꯤ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯃꯁꯤꯕꯨꯑꯔꯣꯅꯕꯥꯋꯥꯐꯝ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯀꯧꯈꯤꯕꯅꯥꯑꯣꯏ:

11 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ, “ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ
ꯑꯔꯣꯅꯕꯥꯋꯥꯐꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯈꯉꯅꯕꯥꯅꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥꯄꯤꯔꯦ; ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯃꯄꯥꯟꯗꯥ ꯂꯩꯔꯤꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯗꯤꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ ꯋꯥꯔꯤ ꯈꯨꯗꯃꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥꯂꯥꯀꯏ꯫ (ꯃꯥꯔꯛ
4:11)

25

ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯤ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯀꯌꯥꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯑꯔꯣꯅꯕꯥ ꯋꯥꯐꯝ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯊꯧꯔꯥꯡꯒꯤ ꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥ ꯆꯥꯎꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ (ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯃꯜ ꯌꯥꯎꯗꯕꯥ ꯂꯥꯏꯔꯤꯛ, www.ccog.org ꯗꯥ ꯑꯣꯅꯂꯥꯏꯟꯗꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥ, ꯃꯃꯤꯡ: The MYSTERY of GOD’s PLAN Why Did God Create Anything? Why did God make you? [ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯊꯧꯔꯥꯡꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯣꯅꯕꯥ ꯋꯥꯐꯝ: ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯅꯥꯀꯔꯤꯒꯤ ꯀꯔꯤꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥꯑꯃꯠꯇꯥꯁꯦꯃꯈꯤꯕꯒꯦ? ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯅꯥ ꯅꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨꯀꯔꯤꯒꯤ ꯁꯦꯃꯈꯤꯕꯒꯦ?] ꯑꯗꯨꯁꯨꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ)꯫

ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯕꯗꯥ ꯁꯥꯛꯁꯤ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯂꯕꯥꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ(ꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯒꯤ) ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨ(ꯊꯨꯅꯥ) ꯂꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤꯕꯁꯨꯈꯟꯊꯕꯤꯌꯨ:

14 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯖꯥꯇꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯇꯥꯁꯥꯛꯁꯤ ꯑꯃꯥꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯕꯗꯥꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯀꯅꯤ, ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥ ꯑꯗꯨꯂꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ꯫ (ꯃꯊꯤ 24:14)

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯄꯥꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯔꯨꯑꯣꯏ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯁꯤ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯗꯥ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯍꯅꯒꯗꯕꯅꯤ꯫ ꯔꯥꯖꯅꯤꯇꯤꯒꯤ ꯂꯨꯆꯤꯡꯕꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯀꯔꯤꯃꯇꯃꯛ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯔꯕꯁꯨ, ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯑꯥꯁꯥꯄꯤꯕꯅꯥꯃꯁꯤ “ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ” ꯑꯃꯅꯤ꯫

ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯍꯩꯁꯤꯡ ꯈꯟꯊꯔꯕꯗꯤ, ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯟ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯅꯥꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯗꯨꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯀꯗꯕꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯃꯌꯦꯛ ꯁꯦꯡꯒꯗꯕꯅꯤ꯫ ꯃꯁꯤ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯀꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯈ ꯭ꯕ ꯥꯏꯗꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯨꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥꯊꯕꯛ ꯑꯣꯏꯒꯗꯕꯅꯤ꯫ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯁꯤ ꯆꯨꯝꯅꯥꯇꯧꯅꯕꯥ, ꯂꯣꯜ ꯀꯌꯥ ꯁꯤꯖꯤꯟꯅꯒꯗꯕꯅꯤ꯫ ꯃꯁꯤꯅꯤ Continuing Church of God ꯅꯥ ꯇꯧꯅꯕꯥ ꯍꯣꯠꯅꯔꯤꯕꯥ꯫ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥꯂꯥꯏꯔꯤꯛ ꯑꯄꯤꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯂꯣꯜ ꯀꯌꯥꯗꯥ ꯍꯟꯗꯣꯛꯂꯦ꯫

ꯃꯤ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯔꯣꯏ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ:
13

“ꯑꯀꯨꯞꯄꯥꯊꯣꯡꯗꯒꯤ ꯆꯉꯕꯤꯌꯨ; ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯃꯥꯡꯍꯟ ꯇꯥ ꯀꯍꯅꯕꯥ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯗꯥꯄꯨ ꯔꯀꯄꯥꯊꯣꯡ ꯑꯗꯨꯄꯥꯛꯂꯒꯥꯂꯝꯕꯤ ꯑꯗꯨꯄꯥꯛꯂꯦ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯗꯨꯗꯒꯤ ꯆꯉꯂꯤꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯀꯌꯥꯂꯩ꯫

14 ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ

26

ꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤꯗꯥꯄꯨ ꯔꯀꯄꯥꯊꯣꯡ ꯑꯗꯨꯑꯀꯨꯞꯄꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯝꯕꯤ ꯑꯗꯨ ꯑꯔꯨꯕꯥ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯗꯨꯐꯪꯂꯤꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯌꯥꯃꯗꯦ꯫ (ꯃꯊꯤ 7:13-14)

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯅꯥꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤꯗꯥꯄꯨ ꯔꯀꯏ!

ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯟ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯂꯤꯕꯥ ꯃꯤ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯅꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯄꯗꯥꯃꯤꯠꯌꯦꯡ ꯊꯃꯈꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥ ꯈꯟꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯈꯉꯗꯕꯒꯨꯝ ꯎꯔꯕꯁꯨ, ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯊꯤꯑꯣꯂꯣꯖꯤꯌꯥꯅꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯄꯨ ꯋꯥꯔꯤ ꯏꯕꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯃꯁꯤꯅꯤ ꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯅꯥꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯔꯤꯕꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯀꯌꯥꯛ ꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯈꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯈꯉꯕꯥꯌꯥꯏ꯫

ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ, ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯃꯁꯥꯃꯛꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯁꯤꯁ ꯭ꯌ ꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯊꯥꯖꯈꯤ (ꯂꯨꯛ 9:2,60)꯫ ꯇꯨꯡꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯌꯥꯊꯪꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥ ꯌꯨꯝꯐꯝ ꯑꯣꯏꯒꯗꯕꯅꯥ, ꯃꯁꯤꯅꯥꯁꯥꯟꯇꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯌꯥꯏꯐꯕꯥꯄꯨ ꯔꯛꯀꯅꯤ—ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯗꯥꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯌꯥꯊꯪꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯗꯨꯉꯥꯛꯄꯅꯥꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯁꯥꯟꯇꯤꯗꯥꯄꯨ ꯔꯀꯏ (ꯂꯥꯏꯁꯩ119:165,172; ꯑꯦꯐꯤꯁꯥ
2:15)꯫

ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯑꯔꯤꯕꯥꯋꯥꯁꯛꯀꯤ ꯁꯥꯁ ꯭ꯠ ꯔꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥ ꯈꯉꯂꯝꯃꯤ꯫

27

3. ꯑꯔꯤꯕꯥꯋꯥꯁꯛꯇꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯈꯉꯂꯝꯕꯔꯥ?

ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯒꯤ ꯏꯔꯝꯕꯥꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥꯋꯥꯇꯥ ꯛꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯄꯥ ꯌꯥꯎꯈꯤ (ꯃꯥꯔꯛ 1:14-15; ꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯊꯕꯛ 1:3)꯫

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯃꯒꯤ ꯌꯤꯍꯨꯗꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯈꯔꯥ ꯈꯉꯒꯗꯕꯥꯄꯣꯠ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯃꯁꯤ ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯑꯔꯤꯕꯥꯋꯥꯁꯛ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯀꯧꯔꯤꯕꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯁꯥꯁ ꯭ꯠ ꯔꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥꯄꯥꯎꯖꯦꯜ ꯄꯤꯔꯝꯃꯤ꯫

ꯗꯥꯅꯤꯌꯦꯂꯅꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ

ꯋꯥꯇꯥ ꯀꯊꯣꯀꯄꯥꯗꯥꯅꯤꯌꯦꯂꯅꯥꯏꯈꯤ:

40 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯔꯤꯁꯨꯕꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯌꯊꯥꯡꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥꯃꯄꯥꯉ ꯭ꯒ ꯜ ꯀꯅꯒꯅꯤ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯌꯊꯥꯡꯅꯥ ꯄꯣꯠ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯃꯛ ꯊꯨꯒꯥꯏꯗꯨꯅꯥ ꯁꯣꯀꯍꯜꯂꯤ; ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯊꯨꯒꯥꯏꯕꯥ ꯌꯊꯥꯡꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ, ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥ
ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯄꯨ ꯊꯨꯒꯥꯏꯗꯨꯅꯥ ꯁꯣꯀꯍꯅꯒꯅꯤ꯫ 41 ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯈꯣꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯈꯣꯡꯁꯥꯒꯤ ꯃꯅꯥꯛꯁꯤꯡ, ꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯈꯔꯗꯤ ꯀꯨ ꯝꯍꯥꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯍꯥꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯈꯔꯗꯤ ꯌꯊꯥꯡ ꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥꯎꯈꯤꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ, ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯇꯣꯉꯥꯟꯅꯥꯈꯥꯏꯗꯣꯛꯀꯅꯤ; ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯌꯊꯥꯡ ꯑꯗꯨꯂꯝꯍꯥꯡꯒꯥꯌꯥꯎꯅꯥ ꯊꯃꯈꯤꯕꯥꯅꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯎꯈꯤꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ, ꯃꯁꯤꯗꯥꯌꯊꯥꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯄꯥꯉ ꯭ꯒ ꯜ ꯈꯔꯥ ꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ꯫ 42 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯈꯣꯡꯒꯤ ꯈꯣꯡꯁꯥꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯗꯨꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯈꯔꯗꯤ ꯌꯊꯥꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯈꯔꯗꯤ ꯂꯝꯍꯥꯡ ꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ, ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯁꯨ ꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯈꯔꯗꯤ ꯃꯄꯥꯉ ꯭ꯒ ꯜ ꯀꯟꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯈꯔꯗꯤ ꯑꯀꯟꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ꯫ 43 ꯌꯊꯥꯡ ꯑꯗꯨꯂꯝꯍꯥꯡꯒꯥꯌꯥꯎꯅꯥꯊꯃꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯎꯈꯤꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ, ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯆꯥ-ꯃꯅꯥꯑꯣꯒꯥ ꯌꯥꯎꯅꯒꯅꯤ; ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯌꯊꯥꯡꯅꯥꯂꯝꯍꯥꯡꯒꯥꯌꯥꯎꯅꯗꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ, ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯁꯨ ꯑꯃꯒꯥ ꯑꯃꯒꯥ ꯆꯦꯠꯅꯥ ꯌꯥꯎꯅꯔꯣꯏ꯫ 44 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ ꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯒꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯅꯥ ꯀꯩꯗꯧꯉꯩꯗꯁꯨ ꯃꯥꯡꯍꯟꯗꯣꯛꯂꯣꯏꯗꯕꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯥꯂꯤꯡꯈꯠꯀꯅꯤ; ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥꯃꯤꯌꯥꯃꯗꯥꯊꯥꯗꯣꯛꯂꯣꯏ; ꯃꯁꯤꯅꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ ꯊꯨꯒꯥꯏꯗꯨꯅꯥꯂꯣꯏꯁꯤꯟꯅꯥꯃꯥꯡꯍꯅꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯁꯤ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯆꯨꯞꯄꯗꯥꯂꯦꯞꯀꯅꯤ꯫ (ꯗꯥꯅꯤꯌꯦꯜ 2:40-44)

28

18 ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯈ ꯭ꯕ ꯥꯏꯗꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯡꯕꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯑꯁꯦꯡꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯐꯪꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯃꯇꯝ ꯆꯨꯞꯄꯗꯥ, ꯃꯇꯝ ꯆꯨꯞꯄꯗꯥ ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯂꯧꯁꯤꯟꯒꯅꯤ꯫’ (ꯗꯥꯅꯤꯌꯦꯜ 7:18)

21

“ꯑꯩꯅꯥꯌꯦꯡꯂꯝꯃꯤ; ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯀꯥꯏ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥꯑꯁꯦꯡꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯥ ꯂꯥꯟ ꯁꯣꯝꯂꯒꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨꯃꯥꯏꯊꯤꯕꯥꯄꯤꯔꯝꯃꯤ,

22 ꯉꯟꯅꯥꯂꯩꯔꯤꯕꯥ
ꯅꯨꯃꯤꯠꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯄꯨꯑꯗꯨꯂꯥꯛꯠꯔꯤꯉꯩꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯈ ꯭ꯕ ꯥꯏꯗꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯡꯕꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯑꯁꯦꯡꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯥꯏꯀꯩꯗꯥꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯇꯧꯈꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯁꯦꯡꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯟꯅꯕꯥ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯂꯥꯀꯈꯤ꯫ (ꯗꯥꯅꯤꯌꯦꯜ 7:21-22)

ꯗꯥꯅꯤꯌꯦꯂꯗꯒꯤ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯀꯁꯤꯡ ꯃꯥꯡꯍꯟꯗꯨꯅꯥꯃꯇꯝ ꯆꯨꯞꯄꯗꯥꯂꯩꯒꯗꯕꯥꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯃꯥꯂꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯇꯃꯏ꯫ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯐꯪꯕꯗꯥꯑꯁꯦꯡꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯐꯪꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯁꯨꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯇꯃꯏ꯫

ꯗꯥꯅꯤꯌꯦꯂꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯄꯥꯎꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯀꯌꯥ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯆꯍꯤ ꯆꯥꯃꯥ 21 ꯁꯨꯕꯥ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯃꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛꯅꯤ꯫

ꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥꯋꯥꯁꯛꯀꯤ ꯋꯥꯍꯩꯈꯔꯥꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ:
12

“ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯎꯈꯤꯕꯥꯃꯀꯥꯏ ꯇꯔꯥꯑꯗꯨꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯐꯪꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯕꯥ ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧ ꯇꯔꯥꯅꯤ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯁꯥ ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯥ ꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥ ꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯑꯃꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ ꯑꯙꯤꯀꯥꯔ ꯐꯪꯒꯅꯤ꯫ 13 ꯃꯈꯣꯌ
ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯀꯤ ꯋꯥꯈꯜ ꯑꯃꯈꯛꯇꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯁꯛꯇꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯙꯤꯀꯥꯔ ꯁꯥ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥꯄꯤꯒꯅꯤ꯫ 14 ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯌꯥꯎꯃꯆꯥꯑꯗꯨꯒꯥꯂꯥꯟ ꯁꯣꯃꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯌꯥꯎꯃꯆꯥꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨ ꯃꯥꯏꯊꯤꯕꯥꯄꯤꯒꯅꯤ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯄꯨꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧꯅꯤ; ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯥ ꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥ ꯂꯩꯔꯤꯕꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯗꯨ ꯀꯧꯔꯕꯥ, ꯈꯅꯒꯠꯂꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥ ꯌꯥꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯤ꯫” (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ17:12-14)

ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ, ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯇꯔꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯅꯥ ꯃꯗꯨ ꯃꯥꯡꯍꯟꯗꯨꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ

29

ꯂꯤꯡꯈꯠꯀꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥ ꯈꯟꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯑꯔꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥ ꯋꯥꯁꯛ ꯑꯅꯤꯃꯛꯇꯥꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯎꯏ꯫

ꯏꯁꯥꯏꯌꯥꯅꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯅꯥꯏꯁꯥꯏꯌꯥꯕꯨꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯥꯁꯔꯨꯛ, ꯃꯤꯂꯦꯅꯤꯌꯝ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯈꯉꯅꯕꯥꯆꯍꯤ ꯂꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯃꯈꯥꯒꯤ ꯃꯑꯣꯡꯗꯥ ꯏꯅꯕꯥꯊꯧꯅꯥꯄꯤꯈꯤ:

1 ꯌꯤꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯎꯄꯥꯜꯗꯒꯤ ꯎꯆꯩ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯊꯣꯔꯛꯀꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯔꯥꯡꯁꯤꯡꯗꯒꯤ ꯃꯁꯥ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯁꯦꯟꯊꯔꯛꯀꯅꯤ꯫ 2 ꯃꯄꯨ ꯒꯤ ꯊꯋꯥꯏ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥ ꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ, ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯕꯒꯤ ꯊꯋꯥꯏ, ꯄꯥꯎꯇꯥ ꯛ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯄꯥꯉ ꯭ꯒ ꯂꯒꯤ ꯊꯋꯥꯏ, ꯈꯉꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯕꯨꯀꯤꯕꯒꯤ ꯊꯋꯥꯏ꯫

3 ꯃꯄꯨ ꯕꯨꯀꯤꯕꯗꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯅꯨꯡꯉꯥꯏꯕꯥꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯤꯠꯅꯥꯎꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡ ꯏꯟꯅꯥꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯇꯧꯔꯣꯏ, ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯅꯥꯀꯣꯡꯅꯥꯇꯥ ꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡ ꯏꯟꯅꯥꯋꯥꯔꯦꯞ ꯂꯧꯔꯣꯏ; 4 ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯂꯥꯌꯔꯕꯁꯤꯡꯕꯨ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯃꯑꯣꯡꯗꯥ ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯇꯧꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯥꯟꯅꯅꯥꯋꯥꯔꯦꯞ ꯂꯧꯒꯅꯤ

ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤꯒꯤ ꯏꯆꯝ ꯆꯝꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ; ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯤꯠꯀꯤ ꯎꯆꯩꯅꯥꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤꯕꯨꯁꯣꯛꯀꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯆꯤꯟꯒꯤ ꯊꯋꯥꯏꯅꯥꯐꯠꯇꯕꯥꯃꯤꯕꯨꯍꯥꯠꯀꯅꯤ꯫ 5 ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯈꯣꯡꯒꯤ ꯈꯥꯏꯗꯣꯡ ꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥꯌꯥꯕꯥ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯈꯥꯏꯗꯣꯡꯒꯤ ꯈꯥꯏꯗꯣꯡ ꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ꯫

6

“ꯎꯃꯪꯒꯤ ꯍꯨꯏꯅꯥꯌꯥꯎꯃꯆꯥꯒꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥꯂꯩꯃꯤꯟꯅꯒꯅꯤ, ꯀꯩꯅꯥꯍꯃꯦꯡ ꯑꯉꯥꯡꯒꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥꯇꯨꯝꯒꯅꯤ, ꯁꯟ ꯑꯉꯥꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯤꯡꯍ ꯑꯉꯥꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯥꯊꯨꯕꯥꯄꯨ ꯟꯅꯥꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ; ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯄꯤꯛꯄꯥꯑꯉꯥꯡ ꯑꯃꯅꯥ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨꯂꯃꯖꯤꯡꯒꯅꯤ꯫ 7 ꯁꯟ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯚꯥꯂꯨꯛꯅꯥꯄꯨ ꯟꯅꯥꯆꯥꯒꯅꯤ; ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯑꯉꯥꯡꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯄꯨ ꯟꯅꯥ ꯇꯨꯝꯒꯅꯤ; ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯤꯡꯍꯅꯥ ꯁꯟꯅꯥ ꯆꯥꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ ꯆꯦꯡꯁꯥ ꯆꯥꯒꯅꯤ꯫ 8 ꯆꯨꯆꯨꯆꯥꯕꯥ ꯑꯉꯥꯡꯅꯥ ꯂꯤꯜ ꯑꯆꯧꯕꯒꯤ ꯈꯣꯉꯒꯤ ꯃꯅꯥꯛꯇꯥꯁꯥꯟꯅꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯆꯨꯆꯨꯊꯥꯗꯣꯛꯂꯕꯥ ꯑꯉꯥꯡꯅꯥ ꯁꯤꯍꯟꯗꯕꯥ ꯂꯤꯂꯒꯤ ꯈꯣꯡꯗꯥ ꯃꯈꯨꯠ ꯊꯥꯒꯅꯤ꯫ 9 ꯑꯩꯒꯤ

30

ꯁꯦꯡꯂꯕꯥꯆꯤꯡ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯇꯥ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯑꯁꯣꯛ ꯑꯄꯟ ꯇꯧꯔꯣꯏ ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥ ꯃꯥꯡꯍꯟꯗꯣꯛꯂꯣꯏ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯏꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯁꯃꯨꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯕꯨ ꯊꯟꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯕꯨꯈꯉꯕꯅꯥꯊꯟꯒꯅꯤ꯫
10

“ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯨꯃꯤꯠ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥꯌꯤꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯥꯡ ꯑꯃꯥꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯃꯤꯌꯥꯃꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯐꯤꯔꯥꯜ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ ꯂꯦꯞꯀꯅꯤ; ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥꯖꯥꯇꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨ ꯊꯤꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯅꯨꯡꯉꯥꯏꯅꯥꯂꯩꯐꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯃꯁꯛ ꯅꯥꯏꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ꯫” (ꯏꯁꯥꯏꯌꯥ11:1-10)

ꯑꯩꯅꯥꯃꯁꯤꯕꯨꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯥꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯥꯊꯥꯛ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯀꯧꯈꯤꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯤ, ꯃꯁꯤ ꯍꯀꯆꯥꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯑꯣꯡꯗꯥꯂꯩꯒꯗꯕꯥ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ (ꯁꯦꯡꯂꯕꯥ ꯁꯍꯔ, ꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥ ꯖꯦꯔꯨꯁꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯗꯒꯤ ꯂꯥꯛꯀꯗꯕꯥꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯃꯥꯡꯗꯥ, ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ21) ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯁꯤ ꯆꯍꯤ ꯂꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯥꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯏꯁꯥꯏꯌꯥꯅꯥꯃꯈꯥꯇꯥ ꯅꯥꯏꯔꯀꯄꯥꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥꯊꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯍꯀꯆꯥꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯑꯣꯡ ꯑꯗꯨꯆꯦꯠꯁꯤꯟꯍꯅꯈꯤ:

11 ꯅꯨꯃꯤꯠ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥꯃꯄꯨ ꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯤꯌꯥꯃꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯦꯝꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯕꯨ ꯑꯁꯤꯔꯤꯌꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯖꯤꯞꯇꯇꯒꯤ, ꯄꯥꯊꯔꯣꯁ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯀꯨꯁꯇꯒꯤ, ꯏꯂꯥꯝ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯤꯅꯥꯔꯗꯒꯤ, ꯍꯃꯥꯊ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯃꯨꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯒꯤ
ꯗ ꯭ꯕ ꯤꯄꯁꯤꯡꯗꯒꯤ ꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯟꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯅꯤꯁꯨꯕꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ ꯃꯈꯨꯠ ꯊꯥꯒꯅꯤ꯫

12 ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯖꯥꯇꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯐꯤꯔꯥꯜ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯊꯥꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯔ ꯥꯌꯦꯂꯒꯤ ꯂꯧꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯕꯨꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤꯟꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤꯒꯤ ꯀꯣꯟꯅ ꯃꯔꯤꯗꯒꯤ ꯌꯤꯍꯨꯗꯥꯒꯤ ꯁꯟꯗꯣꯛꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯕꯨꯈꯣꯃꯖꯤꯟꯒꯅꯤ꯫ 13 ꯑꯦꯐ ꯭ꯔ ꯥꯏꯃꯒꯤ ꯏꯔꯥꯏꯕꯥꯊꯥꯗꯣꯛꯀꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯌꯤꯍꯨꯗꯥꯒꯤ ꯌꯦꯛꯅꯕꯁꯤꯡ ꯂꯧꯊꯣꯛꯀꯅꯤ; ꯑꯦꯐ ꯭ꯔ ꯥꯏꯃꯅꯥ ꯌꯤꯍꯨꯗꯥꯕꯨ ꯏꯔꯥꯏꯔꯣꯏ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯌꯤꯍꯨꯗꯥꯅꯥ ꯑꯦꯐ ꯭ꯔ ꯥꯏꯃꯕꯨ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯥ ꯄꯤꯔꯣꯏ꯫ 14 ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯅꯣꯡꯆꯨꯞ ꯊꯪꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯐꯤꯂꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯅꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯀꯣꯛꯇꯥ ꯎꯔꯒꯥ ꯆꯨꯃꯊꯒꯅꯤ; ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯄꯨ ꯟꯅꯥꯅꯣꯡꯄꯣꯛ ꯊꯪꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯕꯨꯂꯧꯁꯤꯟꯒꯅꯤ; ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯏꯗꯣꯝ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯣꯌꯥꯕꯀꯤ ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥ ꯃꯈꯨꯠ ꯊꯥꯒꯅꯤ; ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯃꯣꯅꯒꯤ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯋꯥ ꯉꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ꯫ 15 ꯃꯄꯨ ꯅꯥ ꯏꯖꯤꯞꯇꯀꯤ ꯁꯃꯨꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯒꯤ ꯂꯣꯜ ꯑꯗꯨꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯅꯥ ꯃꯥꯡꯍꯅꯒꯅꯤ; ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯄꯥꯉ ꯭ꯒ ꯜ ꯀꯟꯕꯥꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤꯠꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯇꯨꯔꯦꯜ ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤ

31

ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥ ꯃꯈꯨꯠ ꯍꯨꯏꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯁꯤꯕꯨ ꯇꯨꯔꯦꯜ ꯑꯄꯤꯛ ꯇꯔꯦꯇꯇꯥꯌꯦꯟꯊꯣꯛꯀꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯕꯨꯈꯣꯡꯎꯞ ꯁꯤꯟꯗꯅꯥ ꯂꯥꯟꯊꯣꯛꯍꯅꯒꯅꯤ꯫ 16 ꯏꯖꯤꯞꯇꯀꯤ ꯂꯝꯗꯃꯗꯒꯤ ꯂꯥꯛꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯅꯨꯃꯤꯠꯇꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯔ ꯥꯌꯦꯂꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯂꯩꯈꯤꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ, ꯑꯁꯤꯔꯤꯌꯥꯗꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯦꯝꯕꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯤꯌꯥꯃꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯂꯝꯕꯤ ꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥꯑꯃꯥꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ꯫ (ꯏꯁꯥꯏꯌꯥ11:11-16)

ꯏꯁꯥꯏꯌꯥꯕꯨꯃꯈꯥꯒꯤ ꯑꯁꯤꯁꯨꯏꯅꯕꯥꯊꯧꯅꯥꯄꯤꯈꯤ:

2 ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥꯅꯨꯃꯤꯠꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥꯃꯄꯨ ꯒꯤ ꯌꯨꯃꯒꯤ ꯆꯤꯡ ꯑꯗꯨꯆꯤꯡꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥ ꯂꯤꯡꯈꯠꯀꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯆꯤꯡꯁꯥꯁꯤꯡꯗꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯡꯅꯥ ꯊꯥꯡꯒꯠꯀꯅꯤ; ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯖꯥꯇꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ ꯃꯗꯨꯗꯥꯆꯦꯟꯊꯔꯛꯀꯅꯤ꯫
3 ꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯂꯥꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯒꯅꯤ, “ꯂꯥꯀꯎ, ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯒꯤ ꯆꯤꯡꯗꯥ, ꯌꯥꯀꯣꯕꯀꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯌꯨꯃꯗꯥꯀꯥꯁꯤ; ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥꯆꯠꯀꯅꯤ꯫” ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯁꯤꯌꯣꯅꯗꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯌꯥꯊꯪ ꯊꯣꯔꯛꯀꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯖꯦꯔꯨꯁꯥꯂꯦꯃꯗꯒꯤ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯍꯩ꯫ 4 ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯖꯥꯇꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯛꯇꯥꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯇꯧꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯕꯨꯂꯥꯟꯅꯥ ꯂꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ; ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯊꯥꯡꯁꯤꯡ ꯂꯧꯉꯥꯡꯕꯒꯤ ꯊꯥꯡꯒꯣꯟ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯇꯦꯡꯒꯣꯜꯁꯤꯡ ꯎꯄꯥꯜ ꯀꯛꯅꯕꯥ ꯊꯥꯡꯒꯣꯟ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥꯁꯦꯃꯒꯅꯤ; ꯖꯥꯇꯤ ꯑꯃꯅꯥꯖꯥꯇꯤ ꯑꯃꯒꯤ ꯃꯥꯌꯣꯛꯇꯥ ꯊꯥꯡ ꯊꯥꯡꯒꯠꯂꯣꯏ, ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯂꯥꯟ ꯁꯣꯝꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥ ꯇꯃꯂꯣꯏ꯫...

11 ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯆꯥꯎꯊꯣꯀꯆꯕꯥꯃꯤꯠꯌꯦꯡꯁꯤꯡ ꯏꯆꯝ
ꯆꯝꯍꯅꯒꯅꯤ, ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯆꯥꯎꯊꯣꯀꯆꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯈꯨꯔꯨꯃꯍꯅꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯨꯃꯤꯠ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥꯃꯄꯨꯃꯈꯛ ꯈꯛꯇꯃꯛ ꯋꯥꯡꯅꯥꯊꯥꯡꯒꯠꯂꯕꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ꯫ (ꯏꯁꯥꯏꯌꯥ2:2-4,11)

ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ, ꯃꯁꯤ ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤꯗꯥꯁꯥꯟꯇꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯌꯨꯇꯣꯄꯤꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯗꯥ, ꯃꯁꯤ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛꯂꯒꯥꯃꯇꯝ ꯆꯨꯞꯄꯗꯥꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯁꯥꯁ ꯭ꯠ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯍꯩꯀꯌꯥꯗꯥꯌꯨꯝꯐꯝ ꯑꯣꯏꯗꯨꯅꯥ(ꯂꯥꯏꯁꯩ90:4; 92:1; ꯏꯁꯥꯏꯌꯥ2:11; ꯍꯣꯁꯦꯌꯥ6:2), ꯌꯤꯍꯨꯗꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯇꯥ ꯜꯃꯨꯗꯅꯥꯃꯁꯤ ꯆꯍꯤ 1,000 ꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯇꯝꯕꯤ (Babylonian Talmud: Tractate Sanhedrin Folio 97a)꯫

ꯏꯁꯥꯏꯌꯥꯕꯨꯃꯈꯥꯒꯤ ꯑꯁꯤꯁꯨꯏꯅꯕꯥꯊꯧꯅꯥꯄꯤꯈꯤ:

32

6 ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯑꯉꯥꯡ ꯑꯃꯥꯄꯣꯀꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯦ, ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥ ꯃꯆꯥꯅꯨꯄꯥꯑꯃꯥꯄꯤꯔꯦ; ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯀꯣꯛꯇꯥ ꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯃꯤꯡ ꯑꯉꯀꯄꯥ, ꯄꯥꯎꯇꯥ ꯛ ꯄꯤꯕꯥ, ꯃꯄꯥꯉ ꯭ꯒ ꯜ ꯀꯟꯕꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔ, ꯂꯣꯏꯕꯥ ꯅꯥꯏꯗꯕꯥ ꯏꯄꯥ, ꯁꯥꯟꯇꯤꯒꯤ ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯀꯧꯒꯅꯤ꯫ 7 ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯥꯟꯇꯤ ꯍꯦꯅꯒꯠꯂꯀꯄꯗꯥ ꯂꯣꯏꯁꯤꯟꯕꯥ ꯂꯩꯔꯣꯏ, ꯗꯦꯕꯤꯗꯀꯤ ꯐꯝꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥ, ꯃꯁꯤꯕꯨꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯅꯥ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯒꯤ ꯍꯧꯅꯥ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯆꯨꯞꯄꯗꯥ ꯁꯦꯝꯖꯤꯟꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯤꯡꯈꯠꯅꯕꯥ꯫ ꯂꯥꯟꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯒꯤ ꯊꯋꯥꯏ ꯌꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯊꯧꯅꯥꯅꯥꯃꯁꯤ ꯇꯧꯒꯅꯤ꯫ (ꯏꯁꯥꯏꯌꯥ9:6-7)

ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯂꯥꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯥꯂꯤꯡꯈꯠꯀꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯏꯁꯥꯏꯌꯥꯅꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤꯕꯥꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ꯫ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯕꯨꯊꯥꯖꯩꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯋꯥꯍꯩꯑꯁꯤ, ꯃꯔꯨ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ ꯆꯍꯤ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯗꯤꯁꯦꯝꯕꯔꯗꯥ, ꯂꯧꯊꯣꯛꯂꯕꯁꯨ, ꯃꯁꯤꯅꯥ ꯌꯤꯁꯨ ꯄꯣꯛꯀꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯗꯒꯤ ꯍꯦꯟꯅꯥ ꯋꯥꯄꯥꯎ ꯇꯥ ꯛꯂꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯌꯦꯡꯁꯤꯟꯗꯦ꯫ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯃꯤꯌꯥꯃꯒꯤ ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥ ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯌꯥꯊꯪꯁꯤꯡꯒꯥ ꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯂꯩ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯌꯤꯁꯨ ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧ ꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯅꯥꯎꯠꯂꯤ꯫ ꯏꯁꯥꯏꯌꯥ, ꯗꯥꯅꯤꯌꯦꯜ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯄꯥꯎ ꯇꯥ ꯀꯈꯤ꯫

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯌꯥꯊꯪꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤꯕꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯅꯤ (ꯃꯊꯤ 22:37-40; ꯌꯣꯍꯟ 15:10) ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯌꯥꯊꯪꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥ ꯌꯨꯝꯐꯝ ꯑꯣꯏꯗꯨꯅꯥꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ꯫ ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ, ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯗꯥꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯀꯔꯝꯅꯥ ꯌꯦꯡꯂꯕꯁꯨ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤꯕꯗꯥꯌꯨꯝꯐꯝ ꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ꯫

ꯂꯥꯏꯁꯩꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥ

ꯂꯥꯛꯀꯗꯕꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯏꯅꯕꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯅꯥꯊꯧꯅꯥꯄꯤꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯗꯥꯅꯤꯌꯦꯜ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯁꯥꯏꯌꯥꯈꯛꯇꯥꯅꯠꯇꯦ꯫

ꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ ꯁꯟꯗꯣꯛꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯔ ꯥꯌꯦꯂꯒꯤ ꯀꯥꯡꯂꯨꯞ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡ (ꯌꯤꯍꯨꯗꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯈꯛꯇꯥ ꯅꯠꯇꯦ) ꯆꯍꯤ ꯂꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤꯟꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯏꯅꯕꯥꯏꯖꯦꯀꯤꯌꯦꯂꯕꯨꯊꯧꯅꯥꯄꯤꯈꯤ:

33

17 ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯌꯨ, ‘ꯃꯄꯨꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯔꯤ: “ꯑꯩꯅꯥꯅꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨ ꯃꯤꯌꯥꯃꯁꯤꯡꯗꯒꯤ ꯈꯣꯃꯖꯤꯟꯒꯅꯤ, ꯅꯈꯣꯌ ꯁꯟꯗꯣꯛꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯀꯁꯤꯡꯗꯒꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤꯟꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯩꯅꯥ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯔ ꯥꯌꯦꯂꯒꯤ ꯂꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯄꯤꯒꯅꯤ꯫”’ 18 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯃꯐꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥ ꯆꯠꯀꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯐꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯒꯤ ꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥ ꯂꯥꯡꯇꯛꯅꯕꯥ ꯄꯣꯠ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥ ꯀꯤꯖꯕꯥ ꯄꯣꯠ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ ꯂꯧꯊꯣꯛꯀꯅꯤ꯫ 19 ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ ꯑꯩꯅꯥ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥ ꯊꯝꯃꯣꯌ ꯑꯃꯈꯛꯇꯥꯄꯤꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯅꯨꯡꯗꯥꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥ ꯊꯋꯥꯏ ꯑꯃꯥꯊꯃꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯍꯀꯆꯥꯡꯗꯒꯤ ꯅꯨꯡꯒꯤ ꯊꯝꯃꯣꯌ ꯑꯗꯨꯂꯧꯊꯣꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥꯍꯀꯆꯥꯡꯒꯤ ꯊꯝꯃꯣꯌ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯄꯤꯒꯅꯤ,

20 ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯑꯩꯒꯤ ꯌꯥꯊꯪꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥꯆꯠꯅꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯩꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯂꯁꯤꯡ ꯉꯥꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥ ꯃꯈꯣꯌ ꯇꯧꯅꯕꯥ; ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌ ꯑꯩꯒꯤ ꯃꯤꯌꯥꯝ ꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯩꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔ ꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ꯫ 21 ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥ ꯂꯥꯡꯇꯛꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥ ꯀꯤꯖꯕꯥ ꯄꯣꯠꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯑꯄꯥꯝꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡ ꯏꯟꯅꯥ ꯊꯝꯃꯣꯌ ꯆꯠꯂꯤꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯔꯕꯗꯤ, ꯑꯩꯅꯥ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯊꯕꯀꯁꯤꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯀꯣꯛꯇꯥ ꯍꯜꯂꯛꯀꯅꯤ,” ꯃꯄꯨ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯔꯤ꯫ (ꯏꯖꯦꯀꯤꯌꯦꯜ 11:17-21)

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯔ ꯥꯌꯦꯂꯒꯤ ꯀꯥꯡꯂꯨꯄꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯆꯥ-ꯃꯅꯥꯑꯣꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥ ꯁꯟꯗꯣꯛꯂꯣꯏ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯌꯥꯊꯪꯁꯤꯡ ꯉꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥ ꯂꯥꯡꯇꯛꯅꯕꯥꯄꯣꯠꯁꯤꯡ ꯆꯥꯕꯥꯂꯦꯞꯀꯅꯤ (ꯂꯦꯕꯤꯌ 11; ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯌꯥꯊꯪ14)꯫

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯂꯥꯏꯁꯩꯗꯥꯌꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯃꯈꯥꯒꯤ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ:

27 ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯅꯥ ꯅꯤꯡꯁꯤꯡꯗꯨꯅꯥ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯒꯤ ꯃꯅꯥꯛꯇꯥꯍꯜꯂꯛꯀꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯖꯥꯇꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯏꯃꯨꯡ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯅꯥ ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯃꯥꯡꯗꯥ ꯈꯨꯔꯨꯃꯖꯒꯅꯤ꯫

28 ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ
ꯃꯄꯨ ꯒꯤꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯖꯥꯇꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯀꯏ꯫ (ꯂꯥꯏꯁꯩ22:27-28)

34

6 ꯍꯦ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔ, ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯐꯝꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯆꯨꯞꯄꯗꯥꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ; ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛ ꯎꯆꯩꯑꯁꯤ ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛ ꯎꯆꯩꯅꯤ꯫ (ꯂꯥꯏꯁꯩ45:6)

1 ꯑꯣ, ꯃꯄꯨ ꯗꯥꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥꯏꯁꯩꯑꯃꯥꯁꯛꯄꯤꯌꯨ! ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯕꯥ, ꯃꯄꯨ ꯗꯥꯏꯁꯩꯁꯛꯄꯤꯌꯨ꯫ 2 ꯃꯄꯨ ꯗꯥꯏꯁꯩꯁꯛꯄꯤꯌꯨ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯤꯡ ꯊꯥꯒꯠꯄꯤꯌꯨ; ꯅꯨꯃꯤꯠ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯀꯅꯕꯤꯕꯒꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯄꯤꯌꯨ꯫ 3 ꯖꯥꯇꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯛꯇꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯁꯛ ꯅꯥꯏꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨ, ꯃꯤꯌꯥꯝ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯔꯛꯇꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯉꯀꯄꯥ ꯊꯕꯀꯁꯤꯡ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯄꯤꯌꯨ꯫ (ꯂꯥꯏꯁꯩ96:1-3; 1 ꯀ ꯭ꯔ ꯣꯅꯤꯀꯜ 16:23-24 ꯁꯨꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ)

10 ꯍꯦ ꯃꯄꯨ, ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯊꯕꯛ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯅꯥꯅꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨꯊꯥꯒꯠꯀꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯁꯦꯡꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯅꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨ ꯊꯧꯖꯥꯜ ꯄꯤꯖꯒꯅꯤ꯫ 11 ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯁꯛ ꯅꯥꯏꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯋꯥꯉꯥꯡꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯁꯛꯇꯤꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥ ꯋꯥꯔꯤ ꯁꯥꯒꯅꯤ,

12 ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯆꯥꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥ
ꯊꯕꯀꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯁꯛ ꯅꯥꯏꯕꯥꯑꯊꯣꯏꯕꯥ ꯑꯗꯨꯈꯉꯍꯟꯅꯕꯥ꯫

13 ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯂꯣꯏꯕꯥꯅꯥꯏꯗꯕꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ
ꯑꯃꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯤꯔꯣꯜ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯗꯥ ꯂꯦꯡꯗꯅꯥꯂꯩ꯫ (ꯂꯥꯏꯁꯩ145:10-13)

ꯑꯔꯤꯕꯥꯋꯥꯁꯛꯀꯤ ꯏꯕꯥꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯑꯣꯡ ꯈꯔꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯁꯨꯏꯈꯤ (ꯈꯨꯗꯝꯅꯥꯏꯖꯦꯀꯤꯌꯦꯜ 20:33; ꯑꯣꯕꯥꯗꯤꯌꯥ21; ꯃꯤꯀꯥ4:7)꯫

ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ, ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕꯄꯥꯎ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯕꯥꯍꯧꯔꯀꯄꯥ ꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯋꯥꯇꯥ ꯔꯤꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯃꯔꯨꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥꯈꯟꯅꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯈꯔꯥ ꯈꯉꯂꯝꯃꯤ꯫

35

4. ꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤꯕꯔꯥ?

ꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯍꯧꯁꯥꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯈꯛꯇꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯒꯨꯝ ꯂꯧꯔꯕꯁꯨ, ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯗꯤ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡ ꯏꯟꯕꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ꯫ ꯃꯗꯨꯅꯤ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯄꯨ ꯔꯀꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯄꯥꯎꯖꯦꯜ꯫

ꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯥꯄꯣꯂꯅꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ:

8 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯁꯤꯅꯥꯒꯣꯒꯇꯥ ꯆꯉꯗꯨꯅꯥꯊꯥꯑꯍꯨꯝ ꯊꯧꯅꯥꯂꯩꯅꯥꯋꯥ ꯉꯥꯡꯈꯤ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯋꯥꯐꯃꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥ ꯋꯥꯈꯜ ꯈꯟꯅꯍꯟꯗꯨꯅꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯊꯥꯖꯍꯟꯗꯨꯅꯥ꯫ (ꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ
ꯊꯕꯛ 19:8)

25 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯃꯛ, ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯑꯩꯅꯥꯈꯉꯏ ꯃꯗꯨꯗꯤ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥ ꯑꯩꯅꯥ ꯆꯠꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯅꯈꯣꯌ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ꯫ (ꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯊꯕꯛ 20:25)

23 ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯅꯨꯃꯤꯠ ꯑꯃꯥꯂꯦꯞꯂꯕꯥꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ, ꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯩꯐꯃꯗꯥꯂꯥꯀꯈꯤ, ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯁꯟꯗꯣꯛꯅꯥꯇꯥ ꯀꯈꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯥꯛꯁꯤ ꯄꯤꯈꯤ, ꯃꯣꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯌꯥꯊꯪ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯋꯥ ꯇꯥ ꯀꯊꯣꯀꯄꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯅꯤꯃꯛꯇꯒꯤ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨ ꯊꯥꯖꯍꯟꯗꯨꯅꯥ, ꯑꯌꯨꯛꯇꯒꯤ ꯅꯨꯃꯤꯗꯥꯡ ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥ꯫ …

31 ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ
ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯊꯧꯅꯥ
ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯀꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯗꯨꯅꯥ, ꯀꯅꯥꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥꯑꯃꯠꯇꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨ ꯊꯤꯡꯈꯤꯗꯦ꯫ (ꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯊꯕꯛ 28:23,31)

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯈꯛꯇꯥꯅꯠꯇꯦ (ꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯨꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯑꯃꯥꯑꯣꯏꯔꯕꯁꯨ) ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯄꯣꯂꯅꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤꯕꯗꯒꯤ ꯇꯣꯉꯥꯟꯅꯥ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯁꯨꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ꯫

36

ꯄꯣꯂꯅꯥꯃꯁꯤꯕꯨꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯁꯨꯀꯧꯈꯤ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯃꯁꯤ ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯀꯁꯨꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯅꯤ:

9 … ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯅꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤ …

12

ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯁꯥꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯁꯛ ꯅꯥꯏꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥ ꯀꯧꯔꯤꯕꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯃꯃꯥꯡꯗꯥ ꯌꯥꯕꯥ ꯃꯑꯣꯡꯗꯥ ꯆꯠꯅꯕꯥ꯫ (1 ꯊꯦꯁꯥꯂꯣꯅꯤꯀꯥ2:9,12)

ꯄꯣꯂꯅꯥꯃꯁꯤꯕꯨꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯁꯨꯀꯧꯈꯤ (ꯔꯣꯃꯟ 1:16)꯫ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯒꯤ “ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯖꯦꯜ”, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤꯕꯥꯄꯥꯎꯖꯦꯜ ꯑꯗꯨ꯫

ꯃꯁꯤ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯤ ꯃꯍꯧꯁꯥꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯈꯛꯇꯥꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥꯃꯤ ꯑꯃꯒꯤ ꯀꯅꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯈꯛꯇꯒꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯃꯥꯅꯠꯇꯦ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯈꯟꯊꯕꯤꯌꯨ꯫ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯗꯥꯌꯤꯁꯨꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯉꯥꯀꯄꯥ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯍꯜꯂꯛꯄꯥ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯌꯥꯎꯏ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯄꯣꯂꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ:

6 … ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯥ ꯄꯤꯔꯤꯕꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯅꯥ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯥ ꯍꯜꯂꯛꯄꯤꯅꯕꯥ,

7 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯥꯈꯥꯉꯂꯤꯕꯥꯅꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯒꯥ ꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥꯅꯨꯡꯉꯥꯏꯅꯥꯂꯩꯍꯟꯅꯕꯥ, ꯃꯄꯨꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯄꯥꯉ ꯭ꯒ ꯜ ꯀꯟꯕꯥ ꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯗꯨꯇꯁꯤꯡꯒꯥ ꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥ ꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯗꯒꯤ ꯊꯣꯔꯛꯄꯥ ꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ,

8 ꯃꯩꯆꯥꯛꯂꯤꯕꯥꯃꯩꯗꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯕꯨꯈꯉꯗꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯄꯨꯌꯤꯁꯨꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯉꯥꯛꯇꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥꯃꯩꯅꯥꯐꯥꯕꯥꯄꯤꯒꯅꯤ꯫ 9 ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨꯃꯄꯨ ꯒꯤ ꯃꯃꯥꯡꯗꯒꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯁꯛꯇꯤꯒꯤ ꯃꯁꯛ ꯅꯥꯏꯕꯗꯒꯤ ꯂꯣꯏꯕꯥꯅꯥꯏꯗꯕꯥ ꯃꯥꯡꯍꯟ ꯇꯥ ꯀꯍꯅꯕꯒꯤ ꯆꯩꯔꯥꯛ ꯄꯤꯒꯅꯤ,

10 ꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯂꯥꯀꯄꯥ
ꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ, ꯅꯨꯃꯤꯠ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯁꯦꯡꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥꯃꯁꯛ ꯅꯥꯏꯍꯟꯅꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥꯃꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯔꯛꯇꯥꯉꯥꯀꯄꯤꯕꯥ ꯐꯪꯅꯕꯥ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯛꯇꯥ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯁꯥꯛꯁꯤ ꯑꯗꯨ ꯊꯥꯖꯈꯤ꯫ (2 ꯊꯦꯁꯥꯂꯣꯅꯤꯀꯥ1:6-10)

ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯐꯪꯒꯗꯕꯥꯄꯣꯠ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ, ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯅꯥꯂꯩꯔꯕꯥ ꯅꯠꯇꯦ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥꯋꯥꯁꯛꯅꯥꯎꯠꯂꯤ:

28 ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯊꯧꯊꯤꯡꯕꯥꯌꯥꯗꯕꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯥꯐꯪꯂꯤ꯫ (ꯍꯤꯕ ꯭ꯔꯨ12:28)

37

ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯑꯃꯥꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥꯑꯁꯤ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯉꯥꯏꯔꯕꯥ ꯉꯝꯃꯤ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯃꯁꯤꯗꯥ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯅꯥ ꯆꯉꯂꯃꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯤ꯫

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯁꯤꯕꯥ ꯌꯥꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯅꯥ ꯆꯉꯕꯥ ꯉꯃꯗꯦ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯃꯁꯤ ꯍꯤꯡꯒꯠꯂꯛꯄꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ ꯊꯣꯀꯏ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯄꯣꯂꯅꯥꯃꯌꯦꯛ ꯁꯦꯡꯅꯥꯆꯦꯠꯁꯤꯟꯍꯅꯈꯤ:

50 ꯃꯔꯨꯞ-ꯃꯄꯥꯡꯁꯤꯡ, ꯑꯩꯅꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯔꯤ, ꯍꯀꯆꯥꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯅꯥ
ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯟꯕꯥꯉꯃꯗꯦ; ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯥꯡꯒꯗꯕꯥꯑꯁꯤꯅꯥ ꯃꯥꯡꯂꯣꯏꯗꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯂꯧꯁꯤꯟꯕꯥꯉꯃꯗꯦ꯫ 51 ꯌꯦꯡꯎ, ꯑꯩꯅꯥꯅꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥ ꯑꯔꯣꯅꯕꯥꯋꯥꯐꯝ ꯑꯃꯥꯍꯥꯌꯔꯤ: ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ ꯇꯨꯝꯂꯣꯏ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ ꯍꯣꯡꯂꯛꯀꯅꯤ— 52 ꯈꯨꯗꯛꯇꯥ, ꯃꯤꯠ ꯃꯤꯟꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ, ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥꯇꯨꯔꯣꯠ ꯈꯣꯟꯕꯥꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ꯫ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯇꯨꯔꯣꯠ ꯈꯣꯟꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯤꯔꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯃꯥꯡꯂꯣꯏꯗꯕꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ ꯍꯤꯡꯒꯠꯂꯛꯀꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌ ꯍꯣꯡꯂꯛꯀꯅꯤ (1 ꯀꯣꯔꯤꯟꯊꯤꯌ 15:50-52)

1 ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ ꯑꯩꯅꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯊꯣꯔꯛꯄꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥꯍꯤꯡꯂꯤꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯤꯔꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯕꯨꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯇꯧꯒꯗꯕꯥ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯤ ꯃꯃꯥꯡꯗꯥ ꯅꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨꯌꯥꯊꯪꯄꯤꯔꯤ꯫

(2 ꯇꯤꯃꯣꯊꯤ 4:1)

ꯄꯣꯂꯅꯥꯃꯁꯤ ꯈꯛꯇꯥ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤꯕꯥꯅꯠꯇꯦ, ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔ ꯏꯄꯥꯗꯥꯁꯤꯟꯅꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯁꯨꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ:

20 ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯁꯤꯔꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯗꯒꯤ ꯍꯤꯡꯒꯠꯂꯛꯂꯦ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯇꯨꯝꯂꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯥꯃꯍꯩꯑꯣꯏꯔꯦ꯫ 21 ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯈꯨꯠꯊꯥꯡꯗꯥ ꯁꯤꯕꯥ ꯂꯥꯀꯈꯤꯕꯅꯥ, ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯈꯨꯠꯊꯥꯡꯗꯥꯁꯨ ꯁꯤꯔꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯍꯤꯡꯒꯠꯂꯛꯄꯥ ꯂꯥꯀꯈꯤ꯫ 22 ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯑꯥꯗꯃꯗꯥꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ ꯁꯤꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ, ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯗꯥꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ ꯍꯤꯡꯒꯠꯂꯛꯀꯅꯤ꯫ 23 ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯃꯤ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯃꯛ ꯃꯁꯥꯒꯤ ꯊꯥꯛꯇꯥ: ꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯥꯃꯍꯩꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ , ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯂꯥꯀꯄꯥꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ

38

ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯤ ꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡ꯫ 24 ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥ ꯂꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔ ꯏꯄꯥꯗꯥꯁꯤꯟꯅꯕꯥꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯙꯤꯀꯥꯔ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯛꯇꯤ
ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ ꯂꯣꯏꯁꯤꯟꯕꯥꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ꯫ 25 ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯌꯦꯛꯅꯕꯥ
ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯈꯣꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯈꯥꯗꯥ ꯊꯃꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯉꯩ ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛꯀꯗꯕꯅꯤ꯫ (1 ꯀꯣꯔꯤꯟꯊꯤꯌ 15:20-25)

ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯅꯠꯇꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ (ꯌꯥꯊꯪ ꯊꯨꯒꯥꯏꯕꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ) ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯟꯂꯣꯏ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯄꯣꯂꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ:

9 ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯅꯠꯇꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯟꯂꯣꯏ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯈꯉꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯕꯔꯥ? ꯂꯥꯟꯅꯥ ꯂꯃꯖꯤꯡꯕꯤꯒꯅꯨ꯫ ꯂꯨꯍꯣꯡꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯄꯥꯟꯗꯥ ꯂꯩꯅꯕꯤꯕꯁꯤꯡ, ꯃꯨꯔꯇꯤ ꯈꯨꯔꯨꯃꯖꯕꯁꯤꯡ, ꯂꯨꯍꯣꯡꯕꯥ ꯊꯨꯒꯥꯏꯕꯁꯤꯡ, ꯅꯨꯄꯥ-ꯅꯨꯄꯥ ꯂꯩꯅꯕꯤꯕꯁꯤꯡ, ꯁꯣꯗꯣꯃꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯗꯥ ꯆꯠꯄꯁꯤꯡ,

10 ꯍꯨꯔꯥꯅꯕꯁꯤꯡ, ꯂꯃꯍꯥꯟꯕꯁꯤꯡ, ꯌꯨꯊꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥꯃꯤꯠ ꯀꯣꯏꯕꯁꯤꯡ, ꯂꯥꯟꯅꯥ ꯋꯥ ꯉꯥꯡꯕꯁꯤꯡ, ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥ ꯂꯧꯊꯥꯅꯕꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯠꯇꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯟꯂꯣꯏ꯫ (1 ꯀꯣꯔꯤꯟꯊꯤꯌ 6:9-
10)

19 ꯍꯀꯆꯥꯡꯒꯤ ꯊꯕꯀꯁꯤꯡ ꯃꯌꯦꯛ ꯁꯦꯡꯏ, ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯁꯤꯡꯗꯤ: ꯂꯨꯍꯣꯡꯕꯥ ꯊꯨꯒꯥꯏꯕꯥ, ꯂꯨꯍꯣꯡꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯄꯥꯟꯗꯥ ꯂꯩꯅꯕꯤꯕꯥ, ꯁꯦꯡꯗꯕꯥ, ꯂꯥꯡꯇꯛꯅꯕꯥ ꯊꯧꯑꯣꯡ,

20 ꯃꯨꯔꯇꯤ ꯈꯨꯔꯨꯃꯖꯕꯥ, ꯃꯦꯠꯇꯥ, ꯌꯦꯛꯅꯕꯥ,
ꯂꯥꯟꯅꯕꯥ, ꯏꯔꯥꯏꯕꯥ, ꯑꯁꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯊꯣꯀꯄꯥ, ꯃꯁꯥꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯈꯛꯇꯒꯤ ꯑꯄꯥꯝꯕꯥ, ꯈꯥꯌꯦꯟꯅꯕꯥ, ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯕꯥ,

21 ꯏꯔꯥꯏꯕꯥ, ꯃꯤ ꯍꯥꯠꯄꯥ, ꯌꯨ
ꯊꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥ ꯃꯤꯠ ꯀꯣꯏꯕꯥ, ꯌꯨꯒꯤ ꯀꯨ ꯝꯃꯩ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯁꯤꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥ; ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥ ꯑꯩꯅꯥ ꯃꯃꯥꯡꯗꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯀꯁꯨ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯔꯤ, ꯑꯁꯤꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯄꯣꯠꯁꯤꯡ ꯇꯧꯔꯤꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯟꯂꯣꯏ꯫ (ꯒꯥꯂꯥꯇꯤꯌ 5:19-21)

5 ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯃꯁꯤ ꯈꯉꯏ, ꯂꯨꯍꯣꯡꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯄꯥꯟꯗꯥꯂꯩꯅꯕꯤꯕꯥ ꯃꯤ, ꯁꯦꯡꯗꯕꯥ ꯃꯤ, ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥ ꯃꯨꯔꯇꯤ ꯈꯨꯔꯨꯃꯖꯕꯒꯨꯝ ꯂꯧꯊꯥꯅꯕꯥ ꯃꯤ ꯑꯃꯠꯇꯒꯤ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥꯂꯧꯁꯤꯟꯒꯗꯕꯥ ꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯑꯃꯠꯇꯥꯂꯩꯇꯦ꯫ (ꯑꯦꯐꯤꯁꯥ5:5)

39

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯗꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯥꯏꯄꯥꯛꯅꯕꯥꯊꯥꯛ ꯂꯩꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯆꯉꯕꯥꯉꯝꯅꯕꯥꯄꯥꯄꯇꯒꯤ ꯄꯥꯞ ꯀꯣꯀꯄꯥꯃꯊꯧ ꯇꯥ ꯏ꯫ ꯊꯋꯥꯏ ꯑꯁꯦꯡꯕꯥ ꯐꯪꯅꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯀꯅꯕꯥꯐꯪꯅꯕꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯉꯥꯀꯄꯥꯃꯊꯧ ꯇꯥ ꯏ:

29 …ꯄꯤꯇꯔ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ… ꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ, “ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯗꯒꯤ ꯍꯦꯟꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯉꯥꯛꯀꯗꯕꯅꯤ꯫ …

32

ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯋꯥꯐꯃꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯁꯥꯛꯁꯤꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯋꯥꯉꯥꯀꯄꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥꯄꯤꯕꯤꯔꯕꯥꯊꯋꯥꯏ ꯑꯁꯦꯡꯕꯥ ꯑꯗꯨꯁꯨ ꯁꯥꯛꯁꯤꯅꯤ꯫” (ꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯊꯕꯛ
5:29,32, AFV)

5 ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ …

8 ꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯃꯆꯥꯅꯨꯄꯥꯑꯣꯏꯔꯕꯁꯨ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯈꯥꯉꯈꯤꯕꯥ
ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯁꯤꯡꯗꯒꯤ ꯋꯥ ꯉꯥꯀꯄꯥ ꯇꯃꯈꯤ꯫ 9 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯍꯅꯕꯤꯔꯕꯥ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯋꯥ ꯉꯥꯀꯄꯥ ꯃꯤ
ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯀꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯂꯣꯏꯕꯥ ꯅꯥꯏꯗꯕꯥ ꯀꯅꯕꯒꯤ ꯍꯧꯔꯀꯐꯝ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯀꯈꯤ, (ꯍꯤꯕ ꯭ꯔꯨ5:5,8-9)

ꯃꯤ ꯈꯔꯅꯥꯌꯤꯁꯨꯒꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯄꯥꯎꯈꯨꯃꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯔꯣꯏ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥꯂꯝꯕꯤ ꯑꯃꯥꯌꯥꯏ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯥ ꯄꯣꯂꯅꯥꯆꯦꯀꯁꯤꯅꯍꯅꯈꯤ:

3 ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔ ꯏꯄꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯄꯨꯌꯤꯁꯨꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯗꯒꯤ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥꯊꯧꯖꯥꯜ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯥꯟꯇꯤ ꯂꯩꯔꯁꯅꯨ,

4 ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨ
ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛꯀꯤ ꯐꯠꯇꯕꯥ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯗꯒꯤ ꯀꯅꯕꯤꯅꯕꯥ, ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ
ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯄꯥꯒꯤ ꯑꯄꯥꯝꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡ ꯏꯟꯅꯥꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯄꯥꯄꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯃꯁꯥꯕꯨꯄꯤꯕꯤꯈꯤ,

5 ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯁꯛ ꯅꯥꯏꯕꯥ
ꯃꯇꯝ ꯆꯨꯞꯄꯗꯥ ꯂꯩꯔꯁꯅꯨ꯫ ꯑꯥꯃꯦꯟ꯫ 6 ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯤ ꯊꯧꯖꯥꯂꯗꯥ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨꯀꯧꯕꯤꯔꯕꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯇꯒꯤ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯑꯁꯨꯛ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥ ꯊꯨꯅꯥ ꯇꯣꯉꯥꯟꯕꯥꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯃꯗꯥꯂꯥꯟꯊꯣꯛꯂꯤꯕꯗꯥꯑꯩꯑꯉꯀꯄꯥꯐꯥꯑꯣꯏ, 7 ꯃꯗꯨꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥꯑꯃꯥꯅꯠꯇꯦ; ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯅꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨꯋꯥꯈꯜ ꯅꯨꯡꯉꯥꯏꯇꯕꯥ ꯄꯤꯔꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯗꯨ ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯍꯟꯅꯕꯥꯄꯥꯝꯂꯤꯕꯥꯃꯤ ꯈꯔꯥꯂꯩ꯫ 8 ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥ ꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯗꯒꯤ ꯂꯥꯀꯄꯥ ꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯗꯨꯠ ꯑꯃꯅꯥ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯒꯤ ꯇꯣꯉꯥꯟꯕꯥ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯂꯕꯁꯨ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯁꯥꯞ ꯐꯪꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏꯔꯁꯅꯨ꯫ 9 ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯃꯃꯥꯡꯗꯥ

40

ꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ, ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯀꯁꯨꯑꯩꯅꯥꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯔꯤ, ꯀꯅꯥꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯅꯥ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯐꯪꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯒꯤ ꯇꯣꯉꯥꯟꯕꯥ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯂꯕꯗꯤ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯁꯥꯞ ꯐꯪꯕꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯁꯅꯨ꯫ (ꯒꯥꯂꯥꯇꯤꯌ 1:3-9)

3 ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯂꯤꯂꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯡ ꯂꯩꯕꯥ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯅꯥ ꯏꯚꯥꯕꯨꯂꯥꯟꯅꯥ ꯂꯃꯖꯤꯡꯈꯤꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ, ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯈꯜ ꯑꯗꯨ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯗꯥ ꯂꯩꯕꯥ ꯑꯄꯨ ꯅꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯦꯡꯂꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯗꯒꯤ ꯃꯥꯡꯍꯟ ꯇꯥ ꯀꯍꯅꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ
ꯑꯩꯅꯥ ꯀꯤꯏ꯫ 4 ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯂꯥꯀꯄꯥ ꯃꯤ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤꯗꯕꯥꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥꯌꯤꯁꯨꯑꯃꯥꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯂꯕꯗꯤ, ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯐꯪꯈꯤꯗꯕꯥ ꯇꯣꯉꯥꯟꯕꯥ ꯊꯋꯥꯏ ꯑꯃꯥ, ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯈꯤꯗꯕꯥꯇꯣꯉꯥꯟꯕꯥꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯃꯥꯂꯧꯔꯕꯗꯤ — ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯃꯗꯨꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯅꯨꯡꯉꯥꯏꯅꯥꯈꯥꯉꯏ! (2 ꯀꯣꯔꯤꯟꯊꯤꯌ 11:3-4)

“ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥ” ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ “ꯇꯣꯉꯥꯟꯕꯥ”, ꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯃꯛ ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥ, ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯗꯨ ꯀꯔꯤꯅꯣ?

ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯗꯥꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯀꯌꯥꯂꯩ꯫

ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯇꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯔꯕꯗꯤ, ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯕꯨꯈꯉꯏ ꯍꯥꯌꯔꯕꯁꯨꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯋꯥꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯥꯉꯥꯛꯀꯗꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯗꯥ ꯆꯨꯝꯅꯥꯍꯤꯡꯅꯕꯥꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯥꯍꯣꯠꯅꯒꯗꯕꯥꯃꯊꯧ ꯇꯥ ꯗꯦ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯊꯥꯖꯕꯅꯤ (ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ ꯃꯊꯤ 7:21-23)꯫ ꯃꯁꯤ ꯃꯁꯥꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯈꯛꯇꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯈꯜꯗꯥꯌꯨꯝꯐꯝ ꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥ ꯃꯑꯣꯡ ꯂꯩ꯫

ꯂꯤꯂꯅꯥ ꯆꯍꯤ 6000 ꯔꯣꯝ ꯃꯃꯥꯡꯗꯥ ꯏꯚꯥꯕꯨꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯃꯗꯥ ꯊꯥꯖꯍꯟꯅꯕꯥꯂꯥꯟꯅꯥꯂꯃꯖꯤꯡꯈꯤ (ꯍꯧꯔꯛꯐꯝ 3)—ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯒꯤ ꯍꯧꯅꯥꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯅꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯗꯒꯤ ꯍꯦꯟꯅꯥꯈꯉꯏ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯐꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯐꯠꯇꯕꯥꯃꯁꯥꯃꯛꯅꯥꯋꯥꯔꯦꯞ ꯂꯧꯒꯗꯕꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯊꯥꯖꯔꯤ꯫ ꯍꯣꯌ, ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯂꯥꯀꯈꯤꯕꯥꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯤꯡ ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯀꯌꯥꯗꯥ ꯀꯌꯥꯛ ꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥꯁꯤꯖꯤꯟꯅꯈꯤ—ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯁꯤ ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯆꯠꯂꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥꯑꯦꯟꯇꯤꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯀꯤ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯆꯠꯀꯅꯤ꯫

ꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯥꯄꯣꯂꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ, ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯗꯨꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥꯌꯥꯎꯅꯥꯊꯃꯈꯤꯕꯥꯅꯣꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯛ/ꯃꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯛ ꯈꯟꯅꯕꯥꯑꯃꯅꯤ꯫

41

ꯅꯣꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯀꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯀꯅꯕꯥꯌꯥꯎꯅꯥꯊꯋꯥꯏꯒꯤ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯡ ꯐꯪꯅꯕꯥꯑꯈꯟꯅꯕꯥꯂꯧꯁꯤꯡ ꯃꯊꯧ ꯇꯥ ꯏ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯊꯥꯖꯈꯤ꯫ ꯅꯣꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯀꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯍꯀꯆꯥꯡꯅꯥ ꯇꯧꯔꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯗꯨ ꯃꯔꯨꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥꯅꯠꯇꯦ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥꯃꯑꯣꯡ ꯂꯩꯈꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯅꯨꯃꯤꯠ ꯇꯔꯦꯠꯁꯨꯕꯥ ꯁꯕꯥꯠ ꯅꯨꯃꯤꯠꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯋꯥꯐꯃꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯋꯥ ꯉꯥꯀꯄꯥ ꯌꯥꯈꯤꯗꯦ꯫ ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥ ꯂꯨꯆꯤꯡꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯗꯤ ꯁꯥꯏꯃꯟ ꯃꯦꯒꯁꯅꯤ, ꯃꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨ ꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯥꯄꯤꯇꯔꯅꯥꯂꯥꯟꯅꯥꯂꯥꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥ ꯆꯦꯀꯁꯤꯅꯍꯅꯈꯤ (ꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯊꯕꯛ 8:18-21)꯫

ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯃꯁꯤ ꯂꯥꯏꯕꯥꯅꯠꯇꯦ

ꯐꯤꯂꯤꯄꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥꯋꯥꯁꯛꯅꯥꯎꯠꯂꯤ:

5 ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ ꯐꯤꯂꯤꯄꯅꯥ ꯁꯃꯔꯤꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯁꯍꯔꯗꯥ ꯆꯠꯇꯨꯅꯥ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤ꯫ …

12 ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ
ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯄꯥꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯐꯤꯂꯤꯄꯄꯨꯊꯥꯖꯈꯤ … (ꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯊꯕꯛ 8:5,12)

ꯑꯗꯨꯝ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯕꯁꯨ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥꯆꯉꯕꯥꯑꯁꯤ ꯂꯥꯏꯕꯥꯅꯠꯇꯦ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯌꯤꯁꯨ, ꯄꯣꯜ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯤꯁ ꯭ꯌ ꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ:

24 ꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥ ꯋꯥꯈꯜ ꯅꯨꯡꯉꯥꯏꯇꯕꯥ ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯔꯕꯥ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥ ꯎꯔꯒꯥ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ, “ꯂꯟ-ꯊꯨꯝ ꯂꯩꯔꯤꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯆꯉꯕꯥꯀꯌꯥꯗꯥꯀꯠꯊꯣꯀꯄꯥꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯋꯥꯏ! 25 ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤꯂꯟꯂꯥꯛꯂꯕꯥꯃꯤ ꯑꯃꯅꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯆꯉꯕꯒꯤ ꯍꯦꯟꯅꯥ ꯎꯠ ꯑꯃꯅꯥ ꯌꯦꯟꯊꯣꯡꯒꯤ ꯊꯣꯡꯅꯥꯑꯣꯗꯒꯤ ꯆꯠꯊꯣꯀꯄꯥꯍꯦꯟꯅꯥꯂꯥꯏ꯫”

26 ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯥꯃꯁꯤ ꯇꯥ ꯈꯤꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ, “ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯤ ꯀꯅꯥꯅꯥꯀꯅꯕꯥ ꯐꯪꯒꯅꯤ?”

27 ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ, “ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯉꯃꯗꯕꯥ ꯋꯥꯐꯃꯁꯤꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛꯇꯗꯤ ꯉꯝꯃꯤ꯫” (ꯂꯨꯛ 18:24-27)
22

“ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯥ ꯀꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯈꯨꯠꯊꯥꯡꯗꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯆꯉꯒꯗꯕꯅꯤ꯫” (ꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯊꯕꯛ 14:22)

42

3 ꯃꯔꯨꯞ-ꯃꯄꯥꯡꯁꯤꯡ, ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯇꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯗꯥ ꯊꯥꯒꯠꯄꯥ ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯀꯗꯕꯅꯤ, ꯃꯁꯤ ꯃꯥꯟꯅꯩ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯍꯦꯅꯒꯠꯂꯛꯂꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯈꯣꯌ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯃꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯃꯒꯤ ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥ ꯑꯃꯒꯤ ꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤꯕꯥ ꯍꯦꯅꯒꯠꯂꯛꯂꯤ,

4 ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥꯅꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯈꯥꯉꯂꯤꯕꯥꯂꯥꯟꯅꯥꯂꯃꯖꯤꯡꯕꯥ
ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯥꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯇꯥꯅꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯑꯁꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯇꯧꯗꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯊꯥꯖꯕꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌ ꯃꯁꯥꯃꯛꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯛꯇꯥ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯆꯥꯎꯊꯣꯀꯆꯩ,

5 ꯃꯁꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ
ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯂꯒꯤ ꯃꯌꯦꯛ ꯁꯦꯡꯕꯥ ꯈꯨꯗꯝꯅꯤ, ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯥ ꯈꯥꯉꯂꯤꯕꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯃꯥꯟꯅꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥꯂꯧꯅꯕꯥ; 6 ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨꯑꯋꯥꯕꯥꯄꯤꯔꯤꯕꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥꯑꯋꯥꯕꯥꯍꯜꯂꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯃꯃꯥꯡꯗꯥꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯊꯕꯛꯅꯤ,

7 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯥ
ꯈꯥꯉꯂꯤꯕꯥꯅꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯒꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥꯅꯨꯡꯉꯥꯏꯅꯥꯂꯩꯍꯟꯕꯥ, ꯃꯄꯨ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯄꯥꯉ ꯭ꯒ ꯜ ꯀꯟꯕꯥꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯗꯨꯇꯁꯤꯡꯒꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥ
ꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯗꯒꯤ ꯊꯣꯔꯛꯄꯥꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ, (2 ꯊꯦꯁꯥꯂꯣꯅꯤꯀꯥ1:3-7)

ꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯣꯏꯗꯨꯅꯥ, ꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯗꯥ ꯃꯤ ꯈꯔꯈꯛꯇꯕꯨꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯕꯥꯀꯧꯔꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯈꯅꯒꯠꯂꯤ (ꯃꯊꯤ 22:1-14; ꯌꯣꯍꯟ 6:44; ꯍꯤꯕ ꯭ꯔꯨ6:4-6)꯫ ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯕꯨꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ ꯀꯧꯒꯅꯤ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ “ꯊꯋꯥꯏꯗꯥꯂꯝꯕꯤ ꯃꯥꯡꯈꯤꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯕꯥꯐꯪꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯋꯥꯀꯠꯂꯤꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯕꯥꯇꯃꯒꯅꯤ” ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯅꯥꯎꯠꯂꯤ (ꯏꯁꯥꯏꯌꯥ29:24)꯫

ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯂꯣꯏꯕꯥꯅꯥꯏꯗꯕꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯊꯧꯅꯥ ꯂꯩꯅꯥꯉꯥꯛꯀꯗꯕꯅꯤ, ꯅꯠꯇ ꯭ꯔ ꯕꯗꯤ ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯂꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯥ ꯄꯤꯇꯔꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ:

10 ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ, ꯃꯔꯨꯞ-ꯃꯄꯥꯡꯁꯤꯡ, ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯀꯧꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯈꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯗꯨ ꯆꯦꯠꯁꯤꯟꯍꯟꯅꯕꯥ ꯍꯦꯟꯅꯥ ꯍꯣꯠꯅꯕꯤꯌꯨ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯃꯁꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯇꯧꯔꯕꯗꯤ ꯅꯈꯣꯌ ꯀꯩꯗꯧꯉꯩꯗꯁꯨꯂꯥꯟꯊꯨꯡꯂꯣꯏ; 11 ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯑꯁꯨꯝꯅꯥ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯀꯅꯕꯤꯕꯥ ꯌꯤꯁꯨ
ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯤ ꯂꯣꯏꯕꯥꯅꯥꯏꯗꯕꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯆꯉꯕꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯄꯤꯒꯅꯤ꯫ (2 ꯄꯤꯇꯔ 1:10-11)

43

17 ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯌꯨꯃꯗꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯍꯧꯅꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯂꯥꯛꯂꯦ; ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯁꯤ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯗꯒꯤ ꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯗꯥ ꯍꯧꯔꯕꯗꯤ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯉꯥꯛꯇꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥꯀꯔꯤ ꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ?
(1 ꯄꯤꯇꯔ 4:17)

ꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥꯂꯥꯏꯔꯤꯀꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ

“ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔ ꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤꯕꯅꯤ” (1 ꯌꯣꯍꯟ 4:8,16) ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯌꯤꯁꯨ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯅꯤ (ꯌꯣꯍꯟ 1:1,14) ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤ—ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯌꯥꯊꯪꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯌꯦꯛꯅꯕꯥꯅꯠꯇꯅꯥꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤꯕꯥ ꯇꯦꯡꯕꯥꯡꯕꯥꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧ ꯑꯃꯥꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ (ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ22:14-15)꯫

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯅꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯣꯏꯕꯥ ꯅꯥꯏꯗꯕꯥ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯀꯗꯕꯥꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯗꯨꯠ ꯑꯃꯥꯊꯥꯔꯛꯀꯅꯤ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ14:6-7) ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯆꯥꯎꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥꯎꯔꯕꯁꯨꯕꯦꯕꯤꯂꯣꯟ ꯂꯥꯟꯊꯨꯡꯂꯦ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯇꯥ ꯛꯅꯕꯥꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯗꯨꯠ ꯑꯃꯥꯊꯥꯔꯛꯀꯅꯤ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ 14:8-9) ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯅꯥꯎꯠꯂꯤ꯫ ꯄꯥꯎꯖꯦꯜ ꯑꯁꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯅꯥꯃꯃꯥꯡꯗꯥ ꯁꯥꯛꯁꯤ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥꯐꯪꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯕꯥꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯁꯛꯇꯤꯗꯒꯤ ꯍꯦꯟꯕꯥꯆꯦꯠꯁꯤꯟꯍꯅꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯃꯅꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯂꯥꯛꯀꯗꯕꯥ “ꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥꯃꯤꯌꯥꯝ” (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ7:9-14) ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯃꯥꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯎꯏ꯫ ꯍꯧꯒꯠꯂꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥꯂꯥꯟꯊꯨꯡꯒꯗꯕꯥꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥ ꯕꯦꯕꯤꯂꯣꯅꯒꯤ ꯁꯛꯇꯤ ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥꯅꯠꯇꯅꯥ(ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ18:1-18), ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥꯊꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯃꯇꯝ ꯆꯨꯞꯄꯗꯥꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ:

15 ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯇꯔꯦꯠꯁꯨꯕꯥꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯗꯨꯇꯅꯥꯇꯨꯔꯣꯠ ꯈꯣꯡꯈꯤ: ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯗꯥ ꯈꯣꯟꯖꯦꯜ ꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥ ꯊꯣꯔꯛꯈꯤ, ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯔꯝꯃꯤ, “ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯒꯤꯂꯩꯕꯥꯀꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯄꯨꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯛꯂꯦ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯆꯨꯞꯄꯗꯥꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ!” (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ11:15)

ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ! ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯤꯡꯊꯣꯜ ꯑꯅꯤ ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯂꯤ:

44

16 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯐꯤꯔꯣꯜ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯈꯣꯡꯎꯄꯇꯥ ꯃꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯥꯏꯔꯤ: ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯫ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ19:16)

ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛꯀꯗꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯌꯤꯁꯨꯈꯛꯇꯅꯤꯕꯔꯥ? ꯋꯥꯍꯩꯑꯁꯤ ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ:

4 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯩꯅꯥ ꯐꯝꯕꯥꯀꯁꯤꯡ ꯎꯈꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯃꯗꯨꯗꯥ ꯐꯝꯈꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥ ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯇꯧꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯙꯤꯀꯥꯔ ꯄꯤꯈꯤ꯫ ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯁꯥꯛꯁꯤ ꯄꯤꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ
ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯍꯩꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯀꯛꯊꯠꯈꯤꯕꯥ, ꯁꯥꯑꯗꯨꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯃꯃꯤꯗꯥꯈꯨꯔꯨꯃꯖꯈꯤꯗꯕꯥ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯈꯥꯛꯇꯥꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥꯈꯨꯠꯇꯥ ꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯈꯨꯗꯝ ꯂꯧꯈꯤꯗꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯊꯋꯥꯏꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯩꯅꯥꯎꯈꯤ꯫ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯍꯤꯡꯒꯠꯂꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥꯆꯍꯤ ꯂꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯥꯂꯩꯉꯥꯀꯈꯤ. . .

6 ꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯥꯍꯤꯡꯒꯠꯂꯛꯄꯗꯥꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯂꯩꯕꯥ
ꯃꯤ ꯑꯗꯨꯊꯧꯖꯥꯜ ꯐꯪꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯦꯡꯂꯕꯅꯤ꯫ ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥ ꯑꯅꯤꯁꯨꯕꯥꯁꯤꯕꯅꯥꯁꯛꯇꯤ ꯂꯩꯇꯦ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯃꯈꯣꯌ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯔꯣꯍꯤꯠ ꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯥ ꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥꯆꯍꯤ ꯂꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯥꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ꯫ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ20:4,6)

ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯅꯁꯤꯡꯕꯨꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥꯆꯍꯤ ꯂꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛꯅꯕꯥ ꯍꯤꯡꯒꯠꯍꯅꯒꯅꯤ! ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯆꯨꯞꯄꯗꯥ ꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ11:15), ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ20:6 ꯗꯥꯄꯥꯎꯖꯦꯜ ꯄꯤꯔꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯥꯍꯤꯡꯒꯠꯂꯀꯄꯥꯑꯁꯦꯡꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥꯂꯩꯉꯥꯀꯄꯥꯑꯗꯨ ꯆꯍꯤ ꯂꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯈꯛꯇꯅꯤ꯫ ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯅꯥ ꯑꯩꯅꯥ ꯃꯃꯥꯡꯗꯥ ꯃꯁꯤꯕꯨ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯥ ꯊꯥꯛ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯀꯧꯈꯤ—ꯍꯀꯆꯥꯡꯒꯤ, ꯆꯍꯤ ꯂꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯊꯥꯛ, ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥ, ꯍꯦꯟꯅꯥꯊꯋꯥꯏꯒꯤ ꯊꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯥꯇꯣꯉꯥꯟꯅꯥ꯫

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯆꯍꯤ ꯂꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯊꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥꯊꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯔꯛꯇꯥꯊꯣꯛꯀꯗꯕꯥꯊꯧꯗꯣꯛ ꯀꯌꯥꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥꯂꯥꯏꯔꯤꯛꯇꯥꯌꯥꯑꯣꯔꯤ:

7 ꯆꯍꯤ ꯂꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯗꯨꯂꯣꯏꯔꯕꯥ ꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ, ꯁꯩꯇꯥ ꯅꯕꯨꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯀꯥꯔꯥꯒꯔꯗꯒꯤ ꯊꯥꯗꯣꯛꯀꯅꯤ 8 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤꯒꯤ ꯀꯣꯟꯅ ꯃꯔꯤꯗꯥꯂꯩꯔꯤꯕꯥꯖꯥꯇꯤꯁꯤꯡ, ꯒꯣꯒ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯥꯒꯣꯒꯕꯨꯂꯥꯟꯅꯥ ꯂꯃꯖꯤꯡꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨ ꯂꯥꯅꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤꯟꯅꯕꯥ ꯊꯣꯔꯛꯀꯅꯤ, ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯁꯃꯨꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯒꯤ ꯁꯦꯅꯤꯒꯨꯝꯅꯤ꯫

45

…

11 ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯑꯩꯅꯥꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥꯑꯉꯧꯕꯥꯐꯝꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯗꯨꯗꯥ ꯐꯝꯂꯤꯕꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨ ꯎꯈꯤ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯃꯥꯡꯗꯒꯤ ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯇꯤꯌꯥ ꯂꯥꯟꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤ꯫ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯃꯐꯝ ꯑꯃꯠꯇꯥꯐꯪꯈꯤꯗꯦ꯫ 12 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯩꯅꯥꯁꯤꯔꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡ, ꯑꯄꯤꯛ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯃꯃꯥꯡꯗꯥꯂꯦꯞꯂꯤꯕꯥ ꯎꯈꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯥꯏꯔꯤꯀꯁꯤꯡ ꯍꯥꯡꯗꯣꯀꯈꯤ꯫ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥ ꯂꯥꯏꯔꯤꯛ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯍꯥꯡꯗꯣꯀꯈꯤ, ꯃꯗꯨ ꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯂꯥꯏꯔꯤꯛꯅꯤ꯫ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯤꯔꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯕꯨꯂꯥꯏꯔꯤꯀꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥꯏꯔꯝꯕꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯊꯕꯀꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡ ꯏꯟꯅꯥꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯇꯧꯈꯤ꯫ 13 ꯁꯃꯨꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯅꯥꯃꯗꯨꯗꯥ ꯂꯩꯔꯝꯕꯥꯁꯤꯔꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯄꯤꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯤꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯍꯦꯗꯤꯁꯅꯥ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥ ꯂꯩꯔꯝꯕꯥ ꯁꯤꯔꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯄꯤꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤ꯫ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯃꯛꯀꯤ ꯊꯕꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡ ꯏꯟꯅꯥꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯇꯧꯈꯤ꯫ 14 ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯁꯤꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯍꯦꯗꯤꯁꯕꯨꯃꯩꯒꯤ ꯄꯥꯠꯇꯥ ꯊꯥꯗꯣꯀꯈꯤ꯫ ꯃꯁꯤ ꯑꯅꯤꯁꯨꯕꯥꯁꯤꯕꯅꯤ꯫ 15 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯂꯥꯏꯔꯤꯛꯇꯥ ꯏꯔꯝꯕꯥ ꯐꯪꯗꯕꯥ ꯃꯤ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯃꯛ ꯃꯩꯒꯤ ꯄꯥꯠꯇꯥ ꯊꯥꯗꯣꯀꯈꯤ꯫ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ20:7-8, 11-15)

ꯆꯍꯤ ꯂꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯄꯥꯞ ꯀꯣꯀꯄꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯆꯨꯞꯄꯗꯥꯌꯥꯗꯕꯥꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯀꯄꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯑꯅꯤꯁꯨꯕꯥꯁꯤꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯂꯥꯛꯀꯗꯕꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯒꯤ ꯊꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯥꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥꯂꯥꯏꯔꯤꯛꯅꯥꯎꯠꯂꯤ:

1 ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ ꯑꯩꯅꯥ ꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥ ꯑꯇꯤꯌꯥ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥ
ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤ ꯑꯃꯥꯎꯈꯤ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯥꯑꯇꯤꯌꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯥ
ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤ ꯂꯣꯏꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯦ꯫ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯃꯨꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯁꯨꯂꯩꯔꯃꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯦ꯫ 2 ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ ꯑꯩ, ꯌꯣꯍꯟꯅꯥ, ꯁꯦꯡꯂꯕꯥ ꯁꯍꯔ, ꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥ ꯖꯦꯔꯨꯁꯥꯂꯦꯝ, ꯃꯄꯨ ꯔꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯁꯦꯃꯖꯤꯟꯂꯕꯥ ꯅꯨꯄꯤꯃꯆꯥ ꯑꯃꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ ꯁꯦꯝ ꯁꯥꯗꯨꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯗꯒꯤ ꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯗꯒꯤ ꯂꯥꯛꯂꯤꯕꯥꯎꯈꯤ꯫ 3 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯩꯅꯥ ꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯗꯒꯤ ꯈꯣꯟꯖꯦꯜ ꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥꯑꯃꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯔꯤꯕꯥꯇꯥ ꯈꯤ, “ꯌꯦꯡꯎ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯐꯝ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯥ ꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥ ꯂꯩꯔꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯤꯌꯥꯝ ꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔ ꯃꯁꯥꯃꯛ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔ ꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ꯫ 4 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯅꯥ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯤꯠꯇꯒꯤ ꯃꯤꯠꯄꯤ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯃꯛ ꯍꯨꯠꯊꯣꯛꯀꯅꯤ; ꯁꯤꯕꯥ

46

ꯂꯩꯔꯔꯣꯏ, ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯥꯂꯩꯔꯔꯣꯏ, ꯀꯞꯄꯥꯂꯩꯔꯔꯣꯏ꯫ ꯑꯅꯥꯕꯥꯂꯩꯔꯔꯣꯏ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯃꯃꯥꯡꯒꯤ ꯄꯣꯠꯁꯤꯡ ꯂꯣꯏꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯦ꯫” (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ21:1-
4)

1 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯑꯩꯉꯣꯟꯗꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯌꯥꯎꯃꯆꯥꯒꯤ ꯐꯝꯕꯥꯛꯇꯒꯤ ꯊꯣꯔꯛꯂꯤꯕꯥ, ꯀ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯦꯜꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ ꯁꯦꯡꯂꯕꯥ ꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯏꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯁꯦꯡꯂꯕꯥꯇꯨꯔꯦꯜ ꯑꯃꯥꯎꯠꯈꯤ꯫ 2 ꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯒꯤ ꯃꯌꯥꯏꯗꯥ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯇꯨꯔꯦꯂꯒꯤ ꯃꯅꯥꯛ ꯑꯅꯤꯃꯛꯇꯥ, ꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯎꯄꯥꯜ ꯂꯩꯔꯝꯃꯤ, ꯃꯁꯤꯅꯥꯃꯍꯩꯇꯔꯥꯅꯤꯄꯥꯟ ꯄꯨ ꯊꯣꯀꯏ, ꯊꯥꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯍꯩꯄꯤꯔꯤ꯫ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯎꯄꯥꯜ ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯅꯥꯁꯤꯡ ꯖꯥꯇꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯐꯒꯠꯍꯟꯅꯕꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛꯅꯤ꯫ 3 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯥꯞ ꯑꯃꯠꯇꯥ ꯂꯩꯔꯔꯣꯏ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯌꯥꯎꯃꯆꯥꯒꯤ ꯐꯝꯕꯥꯛ ꯃꯗꯨꯗꯥ ꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯊꯧꯒꯜ ꯇꯧꯕꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯊꯧꯒꯜ ꯇꯧꯒꯅꯤ꯫ 4 ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯥꯌꯊꯣꯡ ꯎꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯤꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯈꯥꯛꯇꯥꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ꯫ 5 ꯃꯐꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥꯅꯨꯃꯤꯗꯥꯡ ꯂꯩꯔꯔꯣꯏ: ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥꯃꯩꯔꯥꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥꯅꯨꯃꯤꯠꯀꯤ ꯃꯉꯥꯜ ꯃꯊꯧ ꯇꯥ ꯔꯔꯣꯏ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯅꯥ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥ ꯃꯉꯥꯜ ꯄꯤꯔꯤ꯫ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯃꯇꯝ ꯆꯨꯞꯄꯗꯥꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ꯫ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ22:1-5)

ꯆꯍꯤ ꯂꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯂꯥꯛꯀꯗꯕꯥꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤꯗꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯊꯧꯒꯜ ꯇꯧꯕꯁꯤꯡ ꯌꯥꯎꯏ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯆꯨꯞꯄꯗꯥꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ꯫ ꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯗꯥ ꯁꯦꯃꯖꯤꯟꯂꯕꯥ ꯁꯦꯡꯂꯕꯥ ꯁꯍꯔ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ ꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒ ꯊꯥꯗꯣꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥ ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤꯗꯥꯂꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ꯫ ꯃꯁꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥꯊꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯍꯧꯔꯀꯐꯝꯅꯤ꯫ ꯑꯅꯥꯕꯥꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥꯑꯋꯥꯕꯥꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥꯂꯩꯔꯔꯣꯏꯗꯕꯥꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯃꯥ!

ꯏꯆꯝ ꯆꯝꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤ (ꯃꯊꯤ 5:5) ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯄꯣꯠ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ 21:7) ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯟꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯄꯥꯡꯊꯣꯛꯀꯗꯕꯅꯥ, ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤ, ꯃꯗꯨꯗꯥꯂꯩꯒꯗꯕꯥꯁꯦꯡꯂꯕꯥꯁꯍꯔ ꯌꯥꯎꯅꯥ, ꯍꯦꯟꯅꯥꯐꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯃꯁꯤ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯕꯤꯌꯨ:

7 ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯥꯟꯇꯤ ꯍꯦꯅꯒꯠꯂꯀꯄꯗꯥ ꯂꯣꯏꯁꯤꯟꯕꯥꯂꯩꯔꯣꯏ, (ꯏꯁꯥꯏꯌꯥ9:7)

47

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥꯊꯥꯛ ꯍꯧꯔꯕꯥꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯁꯨꯍꯦꯅꯒꯠꯂꯀꯄꯥ ꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥ ꯃꯌꯦꯛ ꯁꯦꯡꯏ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯅꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯋꯥꯉꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ꯫

ꯃꯁꯤ ꯈ ꯭ꯕ ꯥꯏꯗꯒꯤ ꯃꯁꯛ ꯅꯥꯏꯕꯥꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯃꯥꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ:

9 ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯏꯔꯝꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ: “ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯕꯨꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯁꯦꯃꯖꯤꯟꯂꯕꯥꯄꯣꯠꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯗꯨꯃꯤꯠꯅꯥꯎꯈꯤꯗꯦ, ꯅꯥꯀꯣꯡꯅꯥ
ꯇꯥ ꯈꯤꯗꯦ, ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯊꯝꯃꯣꯌꯗꯥ ꯆꯉꯈꯤꯗꯦ꯫” 10 ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ
ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯊꯋꯥꯏꯒꯤ ꯈꯨꯠꯊꯥꯡꯗꯥ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥ ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯀꯄꯤꯔꯦ꯫ (1 ꯀꯣꯔꯤꯟꯊꯤꯌ 2:9-10)

ꯃꯁꯤ ꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤꯕꯥ, ꯅꯨꯡꯉꯥꯏꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯣꯏꯕꯥꯅꯥꯏꯗꯕꯥꯅꯨꯡꯉꯥꯏꯍꯟꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ꯫ ꯃꯁꯤ ꯋꯥꯍꯩꯅꯥꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯥꯉꯃꯗꯕꯥꯐꯖꯕꯥꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯃꯥꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ! ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯂꯣꯏꯕꯥ ꯅꯥꯏꯗꯕꯥ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯗꯨ ꯋꯥꯍꯩꯅꯥ ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯥ ꯉꯃꯗꯕꯥꯍꯦꯟꯅꯥꯐꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏꯍꯅꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯃꯁꯤꯗꯥꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯐꯪꯅꯕꯥ ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯄꯥꯝꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯕꯔꯥ?

48

5. ꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥꯋꯥꯁꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯄꯥꯟꯗꯒꯤ ꯍꯧꯔꯀꯄꯥ

ꯍꯧꯔꯛꯐꯃꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ

ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯕꯨꯊꯥꯖꯩꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯇꯁꯦꯡꯕꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯒꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯀꯗꯕꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯈꯜꯂꯝꯕꯔꯥ?

ꯍꯣꯌ꯫

ꯆꯍꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯃꯃꯥꯡꯗꯥ, ꯅꯣꯔꯊ ꯀꯦꯔꯣꯂꯥꯏꯅꯥ ꯌꯨꯅꯤꯚꯔꯁꯤꯇꯤꯒꯤ ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯣꯐꯦꯁꯔ ꯕꯥꯔꯠ ꯑꯦꯔꯃꯦꯅꯅꯥꯄꯤꯈꯤꯕꯥꯂꯦꯛꯆꯔ ꯑꯃꯗꯥ, ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛꯀꯤ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯟ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯂꯤꯕꯥꯃꯤ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯀꯌꯥꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥꯅꯠꯇꯅꯥ, ꯌꯤꯁꯨ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯥ ꯇꯨꯡ ꯏꯟꯕꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯀꯌꯥꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯆꯨꯝꯅꯥꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯀꯈꯤ꯫ ꯗꯣꯛꯇꯔ ꯑꯦꯔꯃꯦꯅꯒꯤ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯟ ꯙꯔꯝꯃꯒꯤ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯕꯥꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯗꯨContinuing Church of God ꯒꯤ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯕꯗꯒꯤ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯇꯣꯉꯥꯟꯔꯕꯁꯨ, ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯃꯁꯥꯃꯛꯅꯥꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯇꯨꯡ ꯏꯟꯕꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯊꯥꯖꯈꯤꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯗꯥꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯌꯥꯅꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯟ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯂꯤꯕꯥꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯃꯁꯤ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯗꯦ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯗꯁꯨꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯌꯥꯅꯒꯅꯤ꯫

ꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥꯋꯥꯁꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯒꯤ ꯈ ꯭ꯕ ꯥꯏꯗꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯤꯕꯥꯉꯥꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥꯊꯝꯂꯕꯥꯏꯔꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯋꯥꯇꯥ ꯛ

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ “ꯍꯤꯡꯂꯤꯕꯥ ꯈ ꯭ꯕ ꯥꯏꯗꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯤꯕꯥ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯕꯥ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯟ ꯋꯥꯇꯥ ꯛ” ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯔꯤꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯨꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ
(Holmes M.W. Ancient Christian Sermon. The Apostolic Fathers: Greek Texts and English Translations, 2nd ed. Baker Books, Grand Rapids, 2004,

p. 102)꯫ ꯑꯔꯤꯕꯥꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯟ ꯋꯥꯇꯥ ꯛ ꯑꯁꯤꯗꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯃꯈꯥꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯍꯩꯁꯤꯡ ꯌꯥꯑꯣꯔꯤ:

5:5 ꯃꯔꯨꯞ-ꯃꯄꯥꯡꯁꯤꯡ, ꯍꯀꯆꯥꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯗꯥ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯐꯝ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯃꯜ ꯌꯥꯝꯗꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯈꯔꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛꯅꯤ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ
ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯁꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯉꯀꯄꯥꯑꯣꯏ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥ

49

ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯈꯉꯏ: ꯂꯥꯛꯀꯗꯕꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥꯅꯨꯡꯉꯥꯏꯅꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯣꯏꯕꯥ ꯅꯥꯏꯗꯕꯥꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤ꯫

ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥꯌꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯋꯥꯍꯩꯑꯁꯤꯅꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯅꯠꯇꯦ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯂꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯣꯏꯕꯥꯅꯥꯏꯗꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥ ꯎꯠꯂꯤ꯫ ꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥ, ꯑꯔꯤꯕꯥꯋꯥꯇꯥ ꯛ ꯑꯁꯤꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯔꯤ:

6:9 ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯊꯕꯀꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯑꯉꯥꯡꯁꯤꯡ ꯀꯅꯕꯥ ꯉꯃꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯕꯗꯤ, ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯕꯥꯞꯇꯥ ꯏꯖ ꯁꯦꯡꯅꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯁꯣꯏꯕꯥꯂꯩꯇꯅꯥ ꯉꯥꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥ ꯊꯝꯕꯥ ꯉꯃꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯕꯗꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯆꯉꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯒꯤ ꯀꯔꯤ ꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ? ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥꯁꯦꯡꯂꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯊꯕꯛ ꯂꯩꯇ ꯭ꯔ ꯕꯗꯤ ꯀꯅꯥꯅꯥꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯋꯥꯉꯥꯡꯒꯅꯤ? 9:6 ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥꯆꯉꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯅꯥꯑꯃꯕꯨꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤꯁꯤ꯫ 11:7 ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯃꯤꯠꯌꯦꯡꯗꯥ ꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯈꯉꯂꯕꯗꯤ, ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯆꯉꯒꯅꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ “ꯅꯥꯀꯣꯡꯅꯥ ꯇꯥ ꯈꯤꯗꯕꯥ, ꯃꯤꯠꯅꯥ ꯎꯈꯤꯗꯕꯥ, ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯊꯝꯃꯣꯌꯅꯥꯈꯟꯊꯈꯤꯗꯕꯥ” ꯋꯥꯁꯀꯁꯤꯡ ꯐꯪꯒꯅꯤ꯫

12:1 ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯅꯥꯊꯣꯔꯛꯀꯗꯕꯥꯅꯨꯃꯤꯠ ꯑꯗꯨꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯈꯉꯗꯕꯅꯥ, ꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯗꯥ ꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯒꯤ
ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯉꯥꯏꯁꯤ꯫

12:6 ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯔꯤ, ꯑꯩꯒꯤ ꯏꯄꯥꯒꯤ
ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯂꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ꯫

ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥ ꯌꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯋꯥꯍꯩꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯆꯨꯝꯅꯥꯍꯤꯡꯕꯒꯤ ꯈꯨꯠꯊꯥꯡꯗꯥꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤꯕꯥꯃꯊꯧ ꯇꯥ ꯏ, ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥꯆꯉꯂꯃꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯁꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯅꯥꯊꯣꯔꯛꯀꯗꯕꯥꯅꯨꯃꯤꯠꯀꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯊꯣꯛꯀꯅꯤ—ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯗꯤ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥꯍꯜꯂꯀꯄꯥꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯎꯠꯂꯤ꯫ ꯃꯁꯤ ꯏꯄꯥꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯅꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯈꯛꯇꯥꯅꯠꯇꯦ꯫

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯅꯥꯍꯤꯡꯍꯟꯗꯨꯅꯥꯊꯃꯈꯤꯕꯥꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯟ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥꯎꯕꯥꯈ ꯭ꯕ ꯥꯏꯗꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯤꯕꯥ ꯋꯥꯇꯥ ꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ ꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥ ꯋꯥꯁꯛꯅꯥ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯔꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ Continuing Church of God ꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯔꯤꯕꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯇꯝꯕꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯄꯨ ꯛꯅꯤꯡ ꯆꯤꯡꯁꯤꯟꯅꯤꯡꯉꯥꯏ (ꯃꯁꯤ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ

50

ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯞ ꯑꯃꯗꯒꯤ ꯂꯥꯀꯄꯥꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥꯌꯥꯏ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯑꯩꯒꯤ ꯒ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯛ ꯂꯣꯜ ꯈꯉꯕꯥ ꯌꯥꯝꯗꯕꯅꯥꯃꯁꯤ ꯍꯦꯟꯅꯥꯆꯦꯠꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯉꯃꯗꯦ)꯫

ꯆꯍꯤ ꯆꯥꯃꯥꯑꯅꯤꯁꯨꯕꯒꯤ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯀꯤ ꯂꯨꯆꯤꯡꯕꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ

ꯆꯍꯤ ꯆꯥꯃꯥ ꯑꯅꯤꯁꯨꯕꯒꯤ ꯑꯍꯧꯕꯗꯥ, ꯌꯣꯍꯅꯒꯤ ꯋꯥ ꯇꯥ ꯕꯥ ꯃꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯄꯣꯂꯤꯀꯥꯔꯄꯀꯤ ꯃꯔꯨꯞ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯕꯥ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯔꯣꯃꯟ ꯀꯦꯊꯣꯂꯤꯀꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯁꯦꯟꯠ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ ꯂꯧꯔꯤꯕꯥ ꯄꯦꯄꯤꯌꯥꯁꯅꯥ ꯆꯍꯤ ꯂꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯈꯉꯒꯗꯕꯅꯤ꯫ ꯄꯦꯄꯤꯌꯥꯁꯅꯥꯃꯈꯥꯒꯤ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯏꯎꯁꯦꯕꯤꯌꯁꯅꯥꯏꯈꯤ:

... ꯁꯤꯔꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯗꯒꯤ ꯍꯤꯡꯒꯠꯂꯛꯄꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ ꯆꯍꯤ ꯂꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯥꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ, ꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯤ ꯃꯁꯥ ꯃꯍꯧꯁꯥꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛ ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤ ꯑꯁꯤꯗꯥꯂꯤꯡꯈꯠꯀꯅꯤ꯫ (Fragments
of Papias, VI. ꯏꯎꯁꯦꯕꯤꯌꯁ, Church History, Book 3, XXXIX, 12 ꯁꯨ ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ)

ꯃꯁꯤ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯆꯥꯎꯕꯥꯌꯥꯏꯐꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯃꯥꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯄꯦꯄꯤꯌꯥꯁꯅꯥ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ:

ꯃꯇꯧ ꯑꯁꯨꯝꯅꯥ, [ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ] ꯒꯦꯍꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯍꯩꯑꯃꯅꯥꯃꯀꯣꯛ ꯂꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯇꯔꯥ ꯄꯨ ꯊꯣꯛꯀꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯀꯣꯛ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯗꯥ ꯃꯍꯩ ꯂꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯇꯔꯥꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯩꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯅꯥꯁꯦꯡꯂꯕꯥ, ꯑꯄꯨ ꯅꯕꯥ, ꯑꯇꯣꯟꯕꯥꯆꯦꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯍꯤ ꯄꯥꯎꯟꯗ ꯇꯔꯥꯄꯤꯒꯅꯤ; ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯦꯕ, ꯃꯍꯩ-ꯃꯔꯣꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯥꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯃꯇꯧ ꯑꯁꯨꯝꯅꯥ ꯄꯨ ꯊꯣꯛꯀꯅꯤ; ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯥꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯅꯥ, ꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤꯅꯥꯄꯨ ꯊꯣꯀꯄꯥ ꯈꯛꯇꯃꯛ ꯆꯥꯔꯒꯥ, ꯁꯥꯟꯇꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯌꯥꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯛꯀꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯈꯥꯗꯥꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯅꯥꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ꯫” [ꯋꯥꯐꯃꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯁꯥꯛꯁꯤ ꯌꯣꯍꯅꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯇꯥ ꯕꯥꯃꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯄꯣꯂꯤꯀꯥꯔꯄꯀꯤ ꯃꯔꯨꯞ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯕꯥꯑꯔꯤꯕꯥꯃꯤ ꯄꯦꯄꯤꯌꯥꯁꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯥꯏꯔꯤꯛ ꯃꯔꯤꯁꯨꯕꯗꯥꯏꯕꯥꯃꯑꯣꯡꯗꯥꯄꯤꯔꯤ; ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯂꯥꯏꯔꯤꯛ ꯃꯉꯥꯏꯈꯤ...] (Fragments of Papias, IV)

ꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥꯋꯥꯁꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯒꯤ ꯀꯣꯔꯤꯟꯊꯤꯌꯥꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥꯏꯕꯥꯆꯤꯊꯤꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯔꯤ:

51

42:1-3 ꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯌꯤꯁꯨ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯗꯒꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯐꯪꯈꯤ; ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯕꯨꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯗꯒꯤ ꯊꯥꯔꯀꯈꯤ꯫ ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯗꯒꯤꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯁꯤꯡ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯗꯒꯤꯅꯤ꯫ ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥꯑꯅꯤꯃꯛ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯑꯄꯥꯝꯕꯗꯒꯤ ꯂꯦꯞꯂꯕꯥꯊꯥꯛꯇꯥꯂꯥꯀꯈꯤ꯫ ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ ꯊꯧꯒꯜ ꯐꯪꯂꯕꯥꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯄꯨꯌꯤꯁꯨꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯤ ꯍꯤꯡꯒꯠꯂꯛꯄꯒꯤ ꯈꯨꯠꯊꯥꯡꯗꯥ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯅꯥ ꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥ ꯐꯪꯂꯒꯥ ꯊꯋꯥꯏ ꯑꯁꯦꯡꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯕꯥ ꯊꯥꯖꯕꯒꯥ ꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯍꯩꯗꯥ ꯆꯦꯠꯁꯤꯟꯂꯒꯥ, ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯂꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥ ꯅꯨꯡꯉꯥꯏꯕꯥꯄꯥꯎꯖꯦꯜ ꯄꯨ ꯗꯨꯅꯥꯊꯣꯔꯀꯈꯤ꯫

ꯁ ꯭ꯃ ꯤꯔꯅꯥꯒꯤ ꯄꯣꯂꯤꯀꯥꯔꯞ ꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯥ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯟ ꯂꯨꯆꯤꯡꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯥꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯅꯨꯡꯗꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯗꯥꯁꯤꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯌꯣꯍꯅꯒꯤ ꯁꯤꯁ ꯭ꯌ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯑꯣꯏꯈꯤ꯫ ꯄꯣꯂꯤꯀꯥꯔꯄꯅꯥꯑꯦ.ꯗꯤ. 120-135 ꯔꯣꯃꯗꯥ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ:

ꯂꯥꯌꯔꯕꯁꯤꯡ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯂꯥꯟꯅꯥꯂꯃꯖꯤꯡꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯊꯧꯖꯥꯜ ꯐꯪꯕꯅꯤ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤꯅꯤ꯫ (Polycarp. Letter to the Philippians, Chapter II. From Ante-Nicene Fathers, Volume 1 as edited by Alexander Roberts & James Donaldson. American Edition, 1885)

ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ, “ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯕꯨꯅꯣꯛꯅꯕꯥꯌꯥꯗꯦ” ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯈꯉꯗꯨꯅꯥ, ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯌꯥꯊꯪꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯁꯛ ꯅꯥꯏꯕꯥꯒꯤ ꯃꯃꯥꯡꯗꯥꯌꯥꯕꯥꯃꯑꯣꯡꯗꯥ ꯆꯠꯀꯗꯕꯅꯤ...ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯗꯥ ꯂꯩꯕꯥ ꯑꯄꯥꯝꯕꯥ ꯐꯠꯇꯕꯁꯤꯡꯗꯒꯤ ꯀꯛꯊꯠꯄꯥ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯐꯩ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ “ꯑꯄꯥꯝꯕꯥ ꯐꯠꯇꯕꯥꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯃꯛꯅꯥꯊꯋꯥꯏꯒꯥꯂꯥꯟꯊꯦꯡꯅꯩ; “ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ “ꯂꯨꯍꯣꯡꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯄꯥꯟꯗꯥꯂꯩꯅꯕꯤꯕꯁꯤꯡ, ꯅꯨꯄꯤꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥꯆꯠꯄꯥꯅꯨꯄꯥꯁꯤꯡ, ꯅꯨꯄꯥ-ꯅꯨꯄꯥ ꯂꯩꯅꯕꯤꯕꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯠꯇꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯟꯂꯣꯏ,” ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥ ꯌꯥꯅꯗꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯥꯟꯅꯗꯕꯥꯊꯕꯛ ꯇꯧꯕꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ꯫ (ibid, Chapter V)

ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯊꯧꯒꯜ ꯀꯤꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯀꯥꯏ ꯈꯨꯝꯅꯕꯥꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯀꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥꯇꯧꯁꯤ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯃꯁꯥꯃꯛꯅꯥꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥ ꯌꯥꯊꯪ ꯄꯤꯕꯤꯈꯤꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯁꯤꯡ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯒꯤ ꯂꯥꯛꯄꯥ

52

ꯑꯗꯨ ꯃꯃꯥꯡꯗꯥ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯋꯥ ꯇꯥ ꯀꯊꯣꯀꯄꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯌꯥꯊꯪ ꯄꯤꯈꯤꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ꯫ (ibid, Chapter VI)

ꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥ ꯋꯥꯁꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ, ꯄꯣꯂꯤꯀꯥꯔꯄꯅꯥ ꯌꯥꯊꯪ ꯊꯨꯒꯥꯏꯕꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯅꯠꯇꯅꯥꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯟꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ꯫

ꯃꯈꯥꯒꯤ ꯑꯁꯤꯁꯨꯄꯣꯂꯤꯀꯥꯔꯄꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯔꯤ:

ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯥ ꯇꯥ ꯅꯥ ꯂꯥꯀꯄꯥ ꯁꯕꯥꯠ ꯅꯨꯃꯤꯠꯇꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ; ‘ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤꯖꯔꯕꯥꯑꯉꯥꯡꯁꯤꯡ, ꯑꯩꯒꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯛꯅꯤꯡ ꯊꯧꯒꯠꯄꯥ
ꯇꯥ ꯕꯤꯌꯨ꯫ ꯕꯤꯁꯄꯁꯤꯡ ꯂꯩꯔꯤꯉꯩꯗꯥꯑꯩꯅꯥꯅꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥꯋꯥꯁꯀꯍꯅꯈꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥꯅꯈꯣꯌ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯄꯨ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯗꯥ ꯃꯥꯟꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯌꯥꯕꯥ ꯃꯑꯣꯡꯗꯥ ꯆꯠꯅꯕꯥ ꯄꯨ ꯛꯅꯤꯡ ꯊꯧꯒꯠꯂꯤ...ꯉꯥꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥꯌꯦꯡꯎ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥꯁꯦꯝ ꯁꯥꯗꯨꯅꯥ ꯂꯩꯌꯨ, ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯊꯝꯃꯣꯌꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯔꯨꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏꯍꯜꯂꯣꯏꯗꯕꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯒꯤ ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥ ꯑꯃꯒꯤ ꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥ ꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥ ꯌꯥꯊꯪ, ꯊꯨꯅꯥ ꯃꯩꯂꯩ ꯃꯥꯌꯣꯛ ꯊꯥꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥꯈꯨꯗꯛꯇꯥꯊꯣꯔꯛꯀꯗꯕꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯥꯛꯄꯥ, ꯃꯩꯒꯤ ꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ, ꯂꯣꯏꯕꯥꯅꯥꯏꯗꯕꯥꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯁꯤꯕꯥꯌꯥꯗꯕꯥ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ꯫ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯔꯤꯕꯥꯄꯣꯠ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯈꯉꯏ, ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯊꯋꯥꯏꯅꯥ ꯏꯔꯝꯕꯥ ꯁꯥꯁ ꯭ꯠ ꯔꯁꯤꯡ ꯊꯤꯖꯤꯟꯕꯥ ꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ; ꯌꯥꯊꯪꯁꯤꯡ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯅꯨꯡꯗꯥꯃꯨꯠꯊꯠꯄꯥꯌꯥꯗꯅꯥꯂꯩꯅꯕꯥ, ꯊꯋꯥꯏ ꯑꯁꯦꯡꯕꯒꯤ ꯀꯂꯃꯅꯥꯅꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯊꯝꯃꯣꯌꯗꯥꯌꯦꯛꯊꯣꯀꯎ꯫’
(Life of Polycarp, Chapter 24. J. B. Lightfoot, The Apostolic Fathers,
vol. 3.2, 1889, pp. 488-506)

ꯑꯦ.ꯗꯤ. 170 ꯔꯣꯃꯗꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯀꯤ ꯂꯨꯆꯤꯡꯕꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯝꯕꯥ ꯁꯥꯔꯗꯤꯁꯀꯤ Melito ꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ:

ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯃꯛ ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯌꯥꯊꯪ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯗꯥ ꯊꯣꯔꯀꯈꯤ–ꯑꯔꯤꯕꯥꯑꯁꯤ ꯑꯅꯧꯕꯗꯥ, ꯑꯅꯤꯃꯛ ꯁꯤꯌꯣꯟ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯖꯦꯔꯨꯁꯥꯂꯦꯃꯗꯒꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯟꯅꯥꯊꯣꯔꯀꯈꯤ; ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯌꯥꯊꯪꯑꯁꯤ ꯊꯧꯖꯥꯂꯗꯥ ꯊꯣꯔꯀꯈꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯈꯨꯗꯝ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯔꯕꯥꯊꯕꯛꯇꯥ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯌꯥꯎꯃꯆꯥꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯆꯥꯅꯨꯄꯥꯗꯥ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯌꯥꯎ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯤ ꯑꯃꯗꯥ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ
ꯃꯤ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯗꯥ...

53

ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯌꯥꯊꯪꯒꯤ ꯁꯟꯗꯣꯛꯅꯥ ꯇꯥ ꯀꯄꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ

ꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯍꯅꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏꯔꯀꯈꯤ, ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯥꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯞ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯒꯤ ꯊꯨꯃꯖꯤꯟꯐꯝ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯀꯈꯤ...

ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯤ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨ ꯂꯥꯟꯃꯤ ꯑꯣꯏꯕꯗꯒꯤ ꯅꯤꯡꯇꯝꯕꯗꯥ, ꯑꯃꯝꯕꯗꯒꯤ ꯃꯉꯥꯂꯗꯥ, ꯁꯤꯕꯗꯒꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤꯗꯥ, ꯑꯣꯠꯄ ꯅꯅꯕꯥ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛꯇꯒꯤ ꯂꯣꯏꯕꯥꯅꯥꯏꯗꯕꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥꯀꯅꯕꯤꯈꯤꯕꯥ꯫ (Melito. Homily
On the Passover. Verses 7,40, 68. Translation from Kerux: The Journal of Online Theology. http://www.kerux.com/documents/KeruxV4N1A1.asp)

ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛꯀꯤ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯟ ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥ ꯔꯣꯃꯟ ꯀꯦꯊꯣꯂꯤꯛ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯞ ꯈꯛꯇꯥꯅꯠꯇꯅꯥꯂꯣꯏꯕꯥꯅꯥꯏꯗꯕꯥꯄꯣꯠ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯁꯤꯗꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯌꯥꯊꯪꯌꯥꯎꯏ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯈꯉꯂꯝꯃꯤ꯫

ꯆꯍꯤ ꯆꯥꯃꯥ ꯑꯅꯤꯁꯨꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯌꯥꯏ-ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥ ꯏꯔꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯅꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯕꯨꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥꯌꯦꯡꯅꯕꯥꯄꯨ ꯛꯅꯤꯡ ꯊꯧꯒꯠꯂꯤ:

ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ, ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯅꯨꯡꯗꯒꯤ ꯀꯅꯥꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥꯑꯃꯠꯇꯅꯥꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥꯃꯤꯠꯌꯦꯡꯗꯥꯈꯛꯇꯥꯆꯨꯝꯅꯥꯇꯧꯔꯣꯏꯗꯕꯅꯤ ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ ꯌꯦꯡꯂꯣꯏꯗꯕꯅꯤ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯒꯤ ꯃꯅꯥꯛꯇꯥꯅꯨꯡꯉꯥꯏꯅꯥꯂꯥꯛꯀꯗꯕꯅꯤ꯫ (Roman Clement. Recognitions,
Book X, Chapter XLV. Excerpted from Ante-Nicene Fathers, Volume
8. Edited by Alexander Roberts & James Donaldson. American Edition, 1886)

ꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥ, ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯇꯥ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯃꯤ ꯑꯃꯅꯥꯏꯈꯤꯕꯥꯅꯠꯇꯕꯥ ꯎꯔꯕꯁꯨ, The Shepherd of Hermas ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯆꯍꯤ ꯆꯥꯃꯥꯑꯅꯤꯁꯨꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯌꯥꯏꯒꯤ ꯏꯔꯤꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤ Roberts & Donaldson ꯅꯥꯍꯟꯗꯣꯀꯈꯤꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥ“ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ” ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯋꯥꯍꯩꯑꯁꯤ ꯍꯥꯅꯅꯥ14 ꯁꯤꯖꯤꯟꯅꯔꯤ꯫

ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯅꯁꯤꯡ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯕꯨꯊꯥꯖꯩꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯈꯛꯇꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯁꯨ, ꯆꯍꯤ ꯆꯥꯃꯥꯑꯅꯤꯁꯨꯕꯗꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥ ꯈꯔꯥꯈꯉꯂꯝꯃꯤ꯫

54

ꯔꯣꯃꯟ ꯀꯦꯊꯣꯂꯤꯛ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯔꯟ ꯑꯣꯔꯊꯣꯗꯣꯛꯁꯀꯤ ꯁꯦꯟꯠ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯕꯥ ꯏꯔꯦꯅꯤꯌꯁꯅꯁꯨ ꯍꯤꯡꯒꯠꯂꯛꯄꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯅꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥꯆꯉꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯈꯤ꯫ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯑꯦ.ꯗꯤ. 180 ꯔꯣꯃꯗꯥꯏꯈꯤꯕꯥꯑꯁꯤ ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ:

ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯐꯤꯚꯝ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯑꯁꯨꯝꯅꯤ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯅꯨꯡꯗꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯕꯥꯞꯇꯥ ꯏꯖꯗꯥ ꯄꯤꯕꯤꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯊꯋꯥꯏ ꯑꯁꯦꯡꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯃꯇꯝ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯇꯥ ꯂꯩ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯐꯪꯂꯕꯥꯃꯤ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥ, ꯁꯦꯡꯂꯕꯥ, ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯊꯧꯑꯣꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯁꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥ ꯇꯧꯗꯅꯥ ꯈꯥꯉꯕꯗꯥ ꯆꯠꯂꯕꯗꯤ ꯃꯗꯨꯉꯥꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥ ꯊꯝꯃꯤ꯫ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯊꯋꯥꯏ ꯑꯁꯤꯗꯥꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯅꯨꯡꯗꯥꯍꯤꯡꯒꯠꯂꯛꯄꯥꯂꯩ, ꯍꯀꯆꯥꯡꯅꯥ ꯊꯋꯥꯏ ꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥꯐꯪꯂꯒꯥ, ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥ, ꯊꯋꯥꯏ ꯑꯁꯦꯡꯕꯒꯤ ꯁꯛꯇꯤꯅꯥ ꯍꯤꯡꯒꯠꯍꯅꯗꯨꯅꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯆꯉꯏ꯫
(Irenaeus, St., Bishop of Lyon. Translated from the Armenian by Armitage Robinson. The Demonstration of the Apostolic Preaching, Chapter 42. Wells, Somerset, Oct. 1879. As published in SOCIETY FOR PROMOTING CHRISTIAN KNOWLEDGE. NEW YORK:

THE MACMILLAN CO, 1920)

ꯑꯦꯟꯇꯤꯑꯣꯀꯀꯤ ꯊꯤꯑꯣꯐꯤꯂꯁꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ:

ꯑꯩꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕꯥ ꯑꯗꯨꯈꯛꯇꯃꯛ ꯄꯥꯎꯖꯦꯜ ꯄꯤꯔꯤ; ꯑꯩꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯀꯧꯔꯕꯗꯤ, ꯑꯩꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯁꯛ ꯅꯥꯏꯕꯥ ꯑꯗꯨꯈꯛꯇꯃꯛ ꯄꯥꯎꯖꯦꯜ ꯄꯤꯔꯤ … ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨ ꯍꯧꯔꯀꯄꯗꯒꯤ ꯁꯤꯕꯥ ꯌꯥꯗꯕꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ ꯁꯦꯝꯂꯝꯂꯕꯗꯤ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ ꯁꯦꯝꯂꯝꯂꯝꯃꯤ꯫ … ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨ ꯁꯤꯕꯥ ꯌꯥꯗꯕꯥ ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥ ꯁꯤꯕꯥ ꯌꯥꯕꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ ꯁꯦꯃꯈꯤꯗꯦ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ, ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ, ꯑꯅꯤꯃꯛ ꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥꯌꯥꯕꯥ; ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯁꯤꯕꯥꯌꯥꯗꯕꯒꯤ ꯄꯣꯠꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥ ꯊꯝꯃꯣꯌ ꯊꯥꯗꯨꯅꯥ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯌꯥꯊꯪ ꯉꯥꯛꯂꯕꯗꯤ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯐꯃꯗꯒꯤ ꯃꯅꯥꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥꯁꯤꯕꯥꯌꯥꯗꯕꯥꯐꯪꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯛꯀꯅꯤ꯫ (Theophilus, To Autolycus, 1:3, 2:27)

ꯔꯣꯃꯟ ꯀꯦꯊꯣꯂꯤꯛꯀꯤ ꯁꯦꯟꯠ, ꯍꯤꯄꯣꯂꯤꯇꯁꯅꯥ, ꯆꯍꯤ ꯆꯥꯃꯥꯑꯍꯨꯃꯁꯨꯕꯒꯤ ꯑꯍꯧꯕꯗꯥ, ꯏꯈꯤ:

55

ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤ ꯑꯁꯤꯗꯥ ꯂꯩꯔꯤꯉꯩꯗꯥ ꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯒꯤ ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧꯕꯨ ꯈꯉꯈꯤꯕꯥꯅꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯐꯪꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯍꯥꯛ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯨꯞ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯕꯥꯃꯤ ꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯄꯥꯝꯕꯥꯐꯠꯇꯕꯥꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥꯊꯋꯥꯏꯒꯤ ꯃꯩꯅꯥꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥ ꯂꯥꯟꯃꯤ ꯑꯣꯏꯍꯜꯂꯣꯏ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯥꯏꯅꯥꯅꯥꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥꯃꯥꯡꯍꯜꯂꯣꯏ꯫ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯅꯍꯥꯛ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯦ: ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯅꯍꯥꯛ ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯤꯉꯩꯗꯥꯈꯥꯉꯈꯤꯕꯥꯑꯋꯥꯕꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯗꯨ, ꯅꯍꯥꯛ ꯁꯤꯕꯥꯌꯥꯕꯥꯍꯀꯆꯥꯡ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯝꯕꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯅꯍꯥꯛꯇꯥꯄꯤꯈꯤ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯅꯥꯄꯤꯕꯥꯌꯥꯕꯥ ꯄꯣꯠ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯃꯛ, ꯃꯈꯣꯌ ꯑꯗꯨꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯅꯥꯅꯍꯥꯛꯇꯥꯄꯤꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯋꯥꯁꯀꯄꯤꯔꯦ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯅꯍꯥꯛ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔ ꯑꯣꯏꯍꯅꯕꯤꯔꯦ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯤꯕꯥꯌꯥꯗꯕꯗꯥꯄꯣꯀꯍꯅꯕꯤꯔꯦ꯫ (Hippolytus. Refutation of All
Heresies, Book X, Chapter 30)

ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯄꯥꯟꯗꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯂꯥꯛꯀꯗꯕꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔ ꯑꯣꯏꯍꯅꯕꯤꯕꯥ(ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯇꯁꯦꯡꯕꯥꯑꯉꯥꯡꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ, ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨꯂꯥꯏꯁꯩ 82:6) ꯑꯁꯤꯅꯤ꯫

ꯂꯥꯛꯀꯗꯕꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯥꯀꯦꯊꯣꯂꯤꯛ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯀꯤ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯕꯥꯑꯃꯅꯤ (ccog.org ꯗꯥꯐꯪꯒꯗꯕꯥꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯃꯜ ꯌꯥꯎꯗꯕꯥꯏ-ꯕꯨꯛ, ꯃꯃꯤꯡ: Beliefs of the Original Catholic Church: Could a remnant group have continuing apostolic succession? [ꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯥꯀꯦꯊꯣꯂꯤꯛ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯀꯤ ꯊꯥꯖꯕꯁꯤꯡ: ꯑꯔꯦꯝꯕꯥꯀꯥꯡꯂꯨꯞ ꯑꯃꯗꯥꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯍꯨꯠ ꯁꯤꯟꯕꯥ ꯂꯦꯡꯗꯅꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯌꯥꯕ ꯭ꯔ ꯥ?] ꯑꯗꯨꯁꯨꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ)꯫

ꯆꯍꯤ ꯆꯥꯃꯥꯑꯅꯤꯁꯨꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯍꯨꯃꯁꯨꯕꯗꯥꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤꯕꯥꯑꯋꯥꯕꯁꯤꯡ

ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯐꯝ ꯀꯌꯥꯗꯥꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯈꯤꯔꯕꯁꯨ, ꯆꯍꯤ ꯆꯥꯃꯥꯑꯅꯤꯁꯨꯕꯗꯥ, ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯌꯥꯊꯪꯒꯤ ꯃꯥꯌꯣꯛꯇꯥꯂꯦꯞꯄꯥꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥꯊꯥꯗꯣꯛꯂꯕꯥꯂꯨꯆꯤꯡꯕꯥꯃꯥꯔꯁꯤꯌꯣꯟ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯥꯊꯣꯔꯀꯈꯤ꯫ ꯃꯥꯔꯁꯤꯌꯣꯅꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯌꯥꯊꯪ, ꯁꯕꯥꯠ ꯅꯨꯃꯤꯠ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯇꯁꯦꯡꯕꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯥꯌꯣꯛꯇꯥ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ꯫ ꯄꯣꯂꯤꯀꯥꯔꯞ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨ ꯂꯥꯟꯅꯥ ꯂꯥꯀꯈꯤꯔꯕꯁꯨ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯔꯣꯃꯒꯤ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯀꯥꯃꯇꯝ ꯁꯥꯡꯅꯥꯃꯔꯤ ꯂꯩꯅꯈꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯔꯣꯃꯒꯤ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯇꯥꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯁꯥꯐꯨꯄꯤꯈꯤꯕꯒꯨꯝ ꯎꯏ꯫

56

ꯆꯍꯤ ꯆꯥꯃꯥꯑꯅꯤꯁꯨꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯍꯨꯃꯁꯨꯕꯗꯥ, ꯑꯦꯂꯦꯒꯣꯔꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯁꯤꯡ (ꯋꯥꯍꯩꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯊ ꯈꯟꯊꯥꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯑꯣꯡꯗꯥꯂꯧꯕꯁꯤꯡ) ꯑꯦꯂꯦꯛꯖꯥꯟꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯌꯥ(ꯏꯖꯤꯞꯇ) ꯗꯥ ꯂꯤꯡꯈꯠꯂꯛꯂꯝꯃꯤ꯫ ꯑꯦꯂꯦꯒꯣꯔꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥ ꯇꯁꯦꯡꯕꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯥꯌꯣꯛꯇꯥꯂꯦꯞꯈꯤ꯫ ꯑꯦꯂꯦꯒꯣꯔꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯈꯔꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯔꯤꯄꯣꯔꯠ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ:

ꯗꯥꯏꯑꯣꯅꯤꯁꯤꯌꯁ ꯑꯦꯂꯦꯛꯖꯥꯟꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯌꯥꯗꯥ ꯃꯤꯡꯊꯣꯜꯂꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯟꯂꯥꯛꯂꯕꯥꯄꯦꯒꯥꯟ ꯏꯃꯨꯡ ꯑꯃꯗꯥꯄꯣꯀꯈꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯐꯤꯂꯣꯁꯣꯐꯤꯗꯥ ꯃꯍꯩ ꯇꯃꯈꯤ꯫ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯄꯦꯒꯥꯟ ꯁ ꯭ꯀꯨꯂꯁꯤꯡ ꯊꯥꯗꯣꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥ ꯑꯣꯔꯤꯖꯦꯅꯒꯤ ꯁꯤꯁ ꯭ꯌ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯀꯈꯤ, ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ ꯑꯦꯂꯦꯛꯖꯥꯟꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯀꯦꯇꯦꯀꯦꯇꯤꯀꯦꯜ ꯁ ꯭ꯀꯨꯂꯒꯤ ꯊꯧꯒꯜꯗꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯍꯨꯠ ꯁꯤꯅꯈꯤ…

ꯀ ꯭ꯂ ꯦꯃꯦꯟꯠ, ꯑꯣꯔꯤꯖꯦꯟ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯣꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯛ ꯁ ꯭ꯀꯨꯂꯅꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯈꯟꯊꯥꯡꯒꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯦꯂꯦꯒꯣꯔꯤꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯊꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯁꯦꯡꯂꯕꯥ ꯋꯥꯐꯃꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯕꯁꯤꯡ ꯃꯥꯡꯍꯜꯂꯝꯃꯤ…ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯃꯈꯣꯌ ꯃꯁꯥꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ “ꯑꯦꯂꯦꯒꯣꯔꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯁꯤꯡ” ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥ ꯃꯃꯤꯡ ꯐꯪꯈꯤ꯫ ꯅꯦꯄꯣꯁꯅꯥ ꯃꯤꯌꯥꯃꯒꯤ ꯃꯃꯥꯡꯗꯥ ꯑꯦꯂꯦꯒꯣꯔꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯁꯤꯡꯒꯥ ꯂꯥꯟꯊꯦꯡꯅꯈꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤꯗꯥꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯆꯦꯠꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ…

ꯗꯥꯏꯑꯣꯅꯤꯁꯤꯌꯁꯅꯥ ꯅꯦꯄꯣꯁꯀꯤ ꯇꯨꯡ ꯏꯟꯕꯁꯤꯡꯒꯥ ꯌꯥꯅꯈꯤꯗꯦ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡ ꯏꯟꯅꯥ… “ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥꯂꯩꯔꯤꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥꯐꯤꯚꯝ ꯑꯃꯥ꯫” ꯃꯁꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛꯀꯤ ꯐꯤꯚꯃꯗꯥꯂꯩꯔꯦ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥꯄꯥꯎꯖꯦꯜ ꯄꯤꯈꯤꯕꯅꯤ…

ꯅꯦꯄꯣꯁꯅꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯂꯥꯟꯅꯥꯂꯥꯀꯈꯤ, ꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯈꯟꯊꯥꯡꯒꯤ ꯈꯛꯇꯥ ꯅꯠꯇꯦ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯂꯣꯏꯕꯥꯅꯥꯏꯗꯕꯥ ꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯍꯤꯡꯒꯠꯂꯛꯄꯗꯥ ꯂꯥꯛꯀꯗꯕꯥ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯒꯤ ꯇꯁꯦꯡꯕꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯎꯠꯈꯤ...

ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛꯀꯤ ꯐꯤꯚꯃꯗꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯂꯥꯛꯂꯦ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯈꯟꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯑꯦ.ꯗꯤ. 200 ꯗꯒꯤ 250 ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥ ꯏꯖꯤꯞꯇꯀꯤ ꯑꯦꯂꯦꯒꯣꯔꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯅꯣꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯛ ꯁ ꯭ꯀꯨꯂꯗꯥ ꯄꯣꯀꯈꯤ,

57

ꯑꯦꯝꯄꯥꯌꯔꯒꯤ ꯕꯤꯁꯄꯁꯤꯡꯕꯨꯐꯝꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥꯐꯝꯂꯤꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ ꯂꯧꯕꯥꯍꯧꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯉꯩꯗꯥꯆꯍꯤ ꯆꯥꯃꯥꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯑꯃꯥꯃꯃꯥꯡꯗꯥ…

ꯀ ꯭ꯂ ꯦꯃꯦꯟꯇꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯕꯨꯋꯥꯈꯂꯗꯥꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯈꯉꯕꯒꯤ ꯐꯤꯚꯝ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯈꯟꯈꯤ꯫ ꯑꯣꯔꯤꯖꯦꯅꯅꯥꯃꯁꯤꯕꯨ ꯁꯥꯁ ꯭ꯠ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯃꯌꯦꯛ ꯁꯦꯡꯕꯥꯋꯥꯍꯩꯒꯤ ꯃꯅꯨꯡꯗꯥꯂꯣꯠꯂꯕꯥꯊꯋꯥꯏꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯊ ꯑꯃꯥꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥꯇꯥ ꯀꯈꯤ꯫ (Ward, Henry Dana. The Gospel of the Kingdom: A Kingdom Not of this World; Not in this World; But to
Come in the Heavenly Country, of the Resurrection from the Dead
and of the Restitution of All Things. Published by Claxton, Remsen
& Haffelfinger, 1870, pp. 124-125)

ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ, ꯕꯤꯁꯞ ꯅꯦꯄꯣꯁꯅꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯔꯤꯉꯩꯗꯥ, ꯑꯦꯂꯦꯒꯣꯔꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥ, ꯍꯟꯊꯕꯥ ꯇꯁꯦꯡꯕꯥꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯕꯥꯑꯃꯥꯁꯦꯝꯅꯕꯥꯍꯣꯠꯅꯈꯤ꯫ ꯍꯥꯏꯔꯥꯄꯣꯂꯤꯁꯀꯤ ꯕꯤꯁꯞ ꯑꯦꯄꯣꯂꯤꯅꯥꯔꯤꯁꯅꯁꯨ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯃꯛꯇꯗꯥ ꯑꯦꯂꯦꯒꯣꯔꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯁꯤꯡꯒꯥ ꯂꯥꯟꯊꯦꯡꯅꯅꯕꯥ ꯍꯣꯠꯅꯈꯤ꯫ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯇꯥ ꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯥꯂꯩꯔꯤꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯄꯨ ꯋꯥꯔꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯇꯥ ꯇꯁꯦꯡꯕꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯂꯦꯞꯈꯤ꯫

ꯍꯔꯕꯔꯠ ꯗꯕꯜꯌꯨ. ꯑꯥꯔꯃꯁ ꯭ꯠ ꯔꯣꯡꯅꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯍꯦꯟꯅꯥ

ꯆꯍꯤ ꯆꯥꯃꯥ20 ꯁꯨꯕꯗꯥ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯀꯤ ꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥꯐꯤꯂꯥꯗꯦꯜꯐꯤꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯃꯒꯤ ꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯥ ꯂꯨꯆꯤꯡꯕꯥ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ 3:7-13), ꯂꯩꯔꯃꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯕꯥ ꯍꯔꯕꯔꯠ ꯗꯕꯜꯌꯨ. ꯑꯥꯔꯃꯁ ꯭ꯠ ꯔꯣꯡꯅꯥꯏꯈꯤ:

ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯌꯥꯗꯕꯥꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯀꯈꯤꯕꯅꯥ…, ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯅꯥ ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯍꯨꯠꯇꯥ ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥ ꯄꯣꯠ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯊꯃꯒꯗꯕꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯈꯤ꯫ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥꯑꯃꯥꯁꯦꯃꯖꯤꯟꯒꯗꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏꯈꯤ! ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯐꯖꯕꯥꯋꯥꯍꯩꯈꯛꯇꯅꯤ--ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯊꯝꯃꯣꯌꯗꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯐꯖꯕꯥꯋꯥꯈꯜ ꯑꯃꯈꯛꯇꯅꯤ--ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ
ꯇꯥ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯦ, ꯃꯁꯤꯕꯨꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯅꯠꯇꯕꯥ, ꯀꯔꯤꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯠꯇꯥ ꯅꯠꯇꯕꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯍꯜꯂꯦ! ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ “ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯞ” ꯑꯁꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥ ꯇꯥ ꯀꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯦ … ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯤ ꯆꯍꯤ 600 ꯃꯃꯥꯡꯗꯥ

58

ꯍꯤꯡꯂꯝꯕꯥꯋꯥꯇꯥ ꯀꯊꯣꯀꯄꯥꯗꯥꯅꯤꯌꯦꯂꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ--ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤꯗꯥ ꯇꯁꯦꯡꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛꯂꯤꯕꯥꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯈꯉꯂꯝꯃꯤ …

ꯃꯐꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯗꯥ… ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯁꯤ ꯀꯔꯤꯅꯣ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯒꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯅꯥ ꯁꯟꯗꯣꯛꯅꯥ ꯇꯥ ꯀꯄꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯗꯨ ꯌꯥꯑꯣꯔꯤ: “ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ...”--ꯃꯐꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯗꯥꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯈꯔꯗꯤ ꯌꯊꯥꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯈꯔꯗꯤ ꯊꯨꯒꯥꯏꯕꯥꯌꯥꯕꯥꯂꯝꯍꯥꯡ ꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥꯈꯣꯡꯁꯥ ꯇꯔꯥꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯋꯥꯉꯥꯡꯂꯤ꯫ ꯋꯥꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯗꯥꯅꯤꯌꯦꯜ 7, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ13 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ 17 ꯒꯥꯁꯝꯅꯍꯟꯗꯨꯅꯥ, ꯃꯁꯤꯅꯥꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯁꯦꯝꯂꯛꯂꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥ ꯌꯨꯔꯣꯄꯀꯤ ꯌꯨꯅꯥꯏꯇꯦꯗ ꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯦꯠꯁ ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ ꯇꯥ ꯀꯏ … ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯤꯠꯀꯤ ꯃꯃꯥꯡꯗꯥ! ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ17:12 ꯅꯥ ꯃꯁꯤ ꯑꯔꯤꯕꯥꯔꯣꯃꯟ ꯑꯦꯝꯄꯥꯌꯔ ꯑꯗꯨꯍꯤꯡꯒꯠꯍꯅꯒꯗꯕꯥ(ꯐꯣꯡ. 17:8) ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧ ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯇꯔꯥꯒꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤꯟꯅꯕꯥꯑꯃꯥꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯃꯌꯦꯛ ꯁꯦꯡꯅꯥꯇꯥ ꯀꯏ …

ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯂꯥꯀꯄꯥꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ ꯂꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ, ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯕꯥ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛꯂꯒꯥ (ꯐꯣꯡ. 19:11-16); ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ--ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ--ꯅꯥ, ꯗꯥꯅꯤꯌꯦꯂꯅꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ, ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ ꯃꯥꯡꯍꯅꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ11:15 ꯅꯥꯃꯁꯤ ꯋꯥꯍꯩꯑꯁꯤꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯔꯤ: “ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯀꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯄꯨꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯛꯂꯦ: ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯆꯨꯞꯄꯗꯥ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ”! ꯃꯁꯤꯅꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ꯫ ꯃꯁꯤ ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯀꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯅꯤ--ꯍꯣꯌ, ꯌꯨꯅꯥꯏꯇꯦꯗ ꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯦꯠꯁ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯕ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯇꯤꯁ ꯖꯥꯇꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤꯁꯨ꯫ ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ ꯃꯈꯣꯌ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯌꯤꯁꯨ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯁꯤꯡ--ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯀꯁꯤꯡ-- ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯛꯀꯅꯤ, ꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧ ꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯃꯁꯤꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯇꯁꯦꯡꯕꯥꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯅꯥꯃꯌꯦꯛ ꯁꯦꯡꯍꯜꯂꯤ꯫ ꯀꯥꯜꯗꯤꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯑꯦꯝꯄꯥꯌꯔ ꯑꯗꯨ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯈꯤꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ--ꯔꯣꯃꯟ ꯑꯦꯝꯄꯥꯌꯔ ꯑꯗꯨ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯈꯤꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ--ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯁꯨ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ꯫ ꯃꯁꯤꯅꯥ

59

ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯖꯥꯇꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯟꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧ ꯑꯃꯥ--ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛꯂꯤꯕꯥꯑꯃꯥ--ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯕꯥꯄꯣꯛꯈꯤꯕꯅꯤ! …

ꯆꯍꯤ 1,900 ꯍꯦꯛꯇꯒꯤ ꯃꯃꯥꯡꯗꯥ ꯁꯦꯡꯂꯕꯥ ꯂꯝꯗꯃꯒꯤ ꯆꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯇꯝꯄꯥꯛꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯖꯦꯔꯨꯁꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥ ꯆꯠꯈꯤꯕꯥꯌꯤꯁꯨꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯑꯗꯨꯃꯛ ꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥꯂꯥꯛꯂꯤ꯫ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥꯂꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ꯫ ꯃꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨ ꯀ ꯭ꯔ ꯣꯁꯇꯥ ꯌꯦꯟꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨ ꯅꯨꯃꯤꯠ ꯍꯨꯝꯅꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯨꯃꯤꯗꯥꯡ ꯍꯨꯝꯅꯤꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ ꯁꯤꯔꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯗꯒꯤ ꯍꯤꯡꯒꯠꯍꯅꯈꯤ (ꯃꯊꯤ 12:40; ꯊꯕꯛ 2:32; 1 ꯀꯣꯔꯤ. 15:3-4)꯫ ꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯐꯝꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯀꯥꯈꯤ꯫ ꯌꯨꯅꯤꯚꯔꯁꯀꯤ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯔꯨꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥꯃꯐꯝ (ꯊꯕꯛ 1:9-11; ꯍꯤꯕ. 1:3; 8:1; 10:12; ꯐꯣꯡ. 3:21)꯫

ꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯋꯥꯔꯤ ꯈꯨꯗꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥꯌꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥ“ꯃꯤꯡꯊꯣꯜꯂꯕꯥꯃꯤ” ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯤ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯖꯥꯇꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥ ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ ꯂꯥꯟꯊꯣꯛꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤꯗꯥ ꯍꯜꯂꯛꯅꯕꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯐꯝꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥ--“ꯂꯥꯞꯄꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯗꯥ”--ꯆꯠꯈꯤ (ꯂꯨꯛ 19:12-27)꯫

ꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛ “ꯄꯣꯠ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯃꯛ ꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥ ꯁꯦꯃꯒꯠꯀꯗꯕꯥꯃꯇꯝ” ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯗꯥꯂꯩ(ꯊꯕꯛ 3:19-21)꯫ ꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥ ꯁꯦꯃꯒꯠꯄꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯁꯤ ꯃꯃꯥꯡꯒꯤ ꯐꯤꯚꯝ ꯑꯃꯗꯥ ꯍꯜꯂꯛꯍꯅꯕꯅꯤ꯫ ꯃꯐꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯗꯥ, ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤꯗꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥꯂꯤꯡꯈꯠꯄꯥ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯁꯥꯟꯇꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯌꯨꯇꯣꯄꯤꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯐꯤꯚꯃꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥ ꯄꯨ ꯔꯛꯄꯥ꯫

ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯥ, ꯍꯦꯅꯒꯠꯂꯛꯂꯤꯕꯥꯂꯥꯅꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯌꯥꯅꯗꯕꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯕꯒꯤ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯥꯑꯃꯗꯥꯌꯧꯒꯅꯤ, ꯃꯗꯨ ꯑꯁꯨꯛ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯆꯥꯎꯒꯅꯤ ꯃꯗꯨꯗꯤ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯅꯥꯊꯧꯗꯥꯡ ꯂꯧꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯕꯗꯤ, ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥꯑꯃꯠꯇꯥꯍꯤꯡꯅꯥꯀꯅꯕꯥꯐꯪꯂꯣꯏ (ꯃꯊꯤ 24:22)꯫ ꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯈ ꯭ꯕ ꯥꯏꯗꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯡꯕꯥ ꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ, ꯂꯦꯞꯂꯕꯗꯤ ꯄ ꯭ꯂ ꯥꯅꯦꯠ ꯑꯁꯤꯗꯒꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ ꯃꯥꯡꯒꯗꯕꯥ ꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ, ꯌꯤꯁꯨ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯍꯜꯂꯛꯀꯅꯤ꯫ ꯍꯥꯌꯔꯤꯕꯥꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯗꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ ꯂꯥꯛꯂꯤ꯫ ꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯌꯨꯅꯤꯚꯔꯁ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛꯂꯤꯕꯥ ꯁꯦꯝꯕꯤꯕꯥ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯒꯤ

60

ꯁꯛꯇꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯁꯛ ꯅꯥꯏꯕꯥꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯀꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥꯂꯥꯛꯂꯤ꯫ (ꯃꯊꯤ 24:30; 25:31.) ꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯕꯒꯤ ꯈ ꯭ꯕ ꯥꯏꯗꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯡꯕꯥ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛ ꯂꯤꯡꯈꯠꯅꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯖꯥꯇꯤꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯄꯨ“ꯌꯊꯥꯡꯒꯤ ꯎꯆꯩꯅꯥ” ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛꯅꯕꯥ(ꯐꯣꯡ. 19:15; 12:5) “ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯄꯨ” (ꯐꯣꯡ. 19:16) ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥꯂꯥꯛꯂꯤ …

ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯕꯨꯇꯔꯥꯝꯅꯥꯑꯣꯛꯂꯣꯏꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯥ?

ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯅꯥꯅꯨꯡꯉꯥꯏꯅꯥꯈꯣꯟꯖꯦꯜ ꯊꯥꯗꯨꯅꯥ, ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯍꯔꯥꯑꯣꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨ ꯇꯔꯥꯝꯅꯥ ꯑꯣꯛꯀꯅꯤꯕꯔꯥ--ꯄꯨ ꯋꯥꯔꯤꯒꯤ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯟ ꯙꯔꯝꯃꯒꯤ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯁꯤꯡꯅꯁꯨꯑꯗꯨꯝ ꯇꯧꯒꯅꯤꯕꯔꯥ?

ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯇꯧꯔꯣꯏ! ꯁꯩꯇꯥ ꯅꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥꯊꯧꯒꯜ ꯇꯧꯕꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ(2 ꯀꯣꯔꯤ. 11:13-15) ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨ ꯂꯥꯟꯅꯥ ꯂꯃꯖꯤꯡꯈꯤꯕꯅꯥ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯑꯦꯟꯇꯤꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯊꯥꯖꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯖꯥꯇꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯥꯛꯄꯗꯥꯑꯁꯥꯑꯣꯒꯅꯤ (ꯐꯣꯡ. 11:15 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ 11:18), ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯥꯟꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯃꯛ ꯃꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨ ꯃꯥꯡꯍꯟꯅꯕꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯥꯂꯥꯟꯊꯦꯡꯅꯅꯕꯥꯍꯣꯠꯅꯒꯅꯤ (ꯐꯣꯡ. 17:14)!

ꯖꯥꯇꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯂꯥꯛꯀꯗꯕꯥꯑꯍꯨꯃꯁꯨꯕꯥꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯂꯥꯅꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥꯂꯥꯟꯗꯥ ꯌꯥꯎꯒꯅꯤ, ꯂꯥꯅꯒꯤ ꯃꯐꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯖꯦꯔꯨꯁꯥꯂꯦꯃꯗꯥꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ (ꯖꯀꯥ. 14:1-2), ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯍꯜꯂꯛꯀꯅꯤ꯫ ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯁꯛꯇꯤꯗꯒꯤ ꯍꯦꯟꯕꯥꯁꯛꯇꯤꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯥꯂꯥꯟꯊꯦꯡꯅꯔꯤꯕꯥ “ꯖꯥꯇꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯥꯂꯥꯟꯊꯦꯡꯅꯒꯅꯤ” (ꯋꯥꯍꯩ3)꯫ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯅꯥ ꯃꯥꯏꯊꯤꯕꯥꯄꯤꯒꯅꯤ (ꯐꯣꯡ. 17:14)! “ꯅꯨꯃꯤꯠ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯈꯣꯡꯅꯥ ꯑꯣꯂꯤꯚ ꯆꯤꯡꯗꯥ ꯂꯦꯞꯀꯅꯤ,” ꯃꯁꯤ ꯖꯦꯔꯨꯁꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯅꯣꯡꯄꯣꯛ ꯊꯪꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯅꯛꯅꯗꯥꯂꯩ(ꯖꯀꯥ. 14:4)꯫
(Armstrong HW. The Mystery of the Ages, 1984)

ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯍꯜꯂꯛꯀꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯃꯥꯏꯄꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯅꯥ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯂꯤ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯍꯜꯂꯀꯄꯥꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯥ ꯂꯥꯟꯊꯦꯡꯅꯒꯅꯤ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ19:19)꯫ ꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥ(ꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯕꯗꯥꯌꯨꯝꯐꯝ ꯑꯣꯏꯗꯨꯅꯥ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯈꯔꯗꯤ ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥꯋꯥ ꯇꯥ ꯀꯊꯣꯀꯄꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯀꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯣꯏꯗꯨꯅꯥ) ꯍꯜꯂꯛꯂꯤꯕꯥꯌꯤꯁꯨꯑꯁꯤ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥꯑꯦꯟꯇꯤꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯒꯅꯤ!

61

ꯃꯈꯥꯒꯤ ꯑꯁꯤꯁꯨꯍꯔꯕꯔꯠ ꯑꯥꯔꯃꯁ ꯭ꯠ ꯔꯣꯡꯗꯒꯤꯅꯤ:

ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯙꯔꯝ--ꯊꯋꯥꯏ ꯑꯁꯦꯡꯕꯅꯥꯄꯤꯕꯤꯕꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤꯕꯅꯥ ꯁꯛꯇꯤ ꯄꯤꯕꯤꯔꯕꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥ...ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯌꯤꯁꯨ
ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯕꯨꯈꯉꯕꯒꯤ--ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯈꯉꯕꯒꯤ--ꯋꯥꯍꯩꯅꯥ ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯥ ꯉꯃꯗꯕꯥꯅꯨꯡꯉꯥꯏꯕꯥ--ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤꯕꯒꯤ ꯅꯨꯡꯁꯥ! ...

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯀꯤ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯕꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯁꯦꯡꯂꯕꯥ ꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯒꯤ “ꯋꯥꯍꯩꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯃꯛꯅꯥꯍꯤꯡꯕꯥ” ꯈꯛꯇꯅꯤ...

ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ“ꯂꯧꯕꯒꯤ” ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯗꯒꯤ “ꯄꯤꯕꯒꯤ” ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯗꯥ--ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤꯕꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯗꯥ--ꯂꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ꯫

ꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥꯁꯚ ꯭ꯌ ꯇꯥꯑꯃꯅꯥꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤꯄꯨ ꯝꯕꯥꯌꯥꯎꯒꯅꯤ! (ibid)

ꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥꯁꯚ ꯭ꯌ ꯇꯥꯑꯗꯨꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯅꯤ꯫ ꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥꯁꯚ ꯭ꯌ ꯇꯥꯑꯗꯨꯂꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤꯕꯗꯥꯌꯨꯝꯐꯝ ꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯄꯥꯑꯁꯤ ꯌꯤꯁꯨ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯇꯨꯡ ꯏꯟꯕꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤꯕꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯨꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ꯫ ꯃꯁꯤ Continuing Church of God ꯗꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯂꯤꯕꯥꯄꯣꯠ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ꯫

ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯈꯨꯟꯅꯥꯏꯅꯥ, ꯃꯁꯥꯅꯥ ꯋꯥ ꯉꯥꯛꯄꯥ ꯄꯥꯝꯃꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯈꯜꯂꯕꯥ ꯃꯇꯃꯗꯁꯨ, ꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤꯒꯤ ‘ꯄꯤꯕꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤ’, ꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤꯕꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤ ꯑꯗꯨꯌꯥꯗꯕꯥ ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯂꯦ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯔꯝꯃꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥ ꯍꯔꯕꯔꯠ ꯑꯥꯔꯃꯁ ꯭ꯠ ꯔꯣꯡꯅꯥꯈꯉꯈꯤ꯫ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯔꯝꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯨꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨ ꯆꯨꯝꯅꯥꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯕꯥꯃꯤ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯌꯥꯃꯗꯕꯒꯨꯝ ꯎꯏ꯫

ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯒꯤ ꯈꯨꯠꯊꯥꯡꯗꯥꯀꯅꯕꯥꯑꯁꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯒꯤ ꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ

ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯃꯐꯝ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯄꯥꯔꯕꯥꯃꯤ ꯈꯔꯅꯥꯀꯅꯕꯗꯥꯌꯤꯁꯨꯒꯤ ꯁꯤꯕꯒꯤ ꯊꯧꯗꯥꯡ ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯋꯥꯈꯜ ꯈꯟꯊꯔꯤꯕꯥꯌꯥꯏ꯫ ꯍꯣꯌ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯁꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥ ꯋꯥꯁꯛ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯍꯔꯕꯔꯠ ꯗꯕꯜꯌꯨ. ꯑꯥꯔꯃꯁ ꯭ꯠ ꯔꯣꯡ ꯑꯅꯤꯃꯛꯅꯥꯏꯈꯤꯕꯥꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯒꯤ ꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ꯫

ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯗꯥꯌꯤꯁꯨꯒꯤ ꯈꯨꯠꯊꯥꯡꯗꯥꯀꯅꯕꯥꯌꯥꯎꯏ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥꯋꯥꯁꯛꯅꯥ ꯎꯠꯂꯤ:

62

16 ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯑꯩꯅꯥ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯗꯥ ꯂꯥꯡꯇꯛꯅꯗꯦ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯃꯁꯤ ꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥ ꯃꯤ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯃꯛꯀꯤꯗꯃꯛ, ꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯗꯥ ꯌꯤꯍꯨꯗꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯒ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯀꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤꯗꯃꯀꯁꯨ, ꯀꯅꯕꯥ ꯄꯤꯕꯒꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯁꯛꯇꯤꯅꯤ (ꯔꯣꯃꯟ 1:16)꯫

4 ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥꯁꯟꯗꯣꯛꯈꯤꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯃꯐꯝ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯗꯥꯆꯠꯇꯨꯅꯥ ꯋꯥꯍꯩꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤ꯫ 5 ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯐꯤꯂꯤꯄꯅꯥꯁꯃꯔꯤꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯁꯍꯔꯗꯥꯆꯠꯇꯨꯅꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤ꯫
…

12 ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯤ ꯃꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯄꯥꯐꯤꯂꯤꯄꯄꯨꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ, ꯅꯨꯄꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯨꯄꯤ ꯑꯅꯤꯃꯛ ꯕꯥꯞꯇꯥ ꯏꯖ ꯂꯧꯈꯤ꯫ …

25 ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ
ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯃꯄꯨ ꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯍꯩꯁꯥꯛꯁꯤ ꯄꯤꯔꯒꯥꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯂꯕꯥꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ, ꯁꯃꯔꯤꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯈꯨꯖꯤꯡ ꯀꯌꯥꯗꯥ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥ ꯖꯦꯔꯨꯁꯥꯂꯦꯃꯗꯥ ꯍꯜꯂꯀꯈꯤ꯫ 26 ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯒꯤ ꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯗꯨꯠ ꯑꯃꯅꯥꯐꯤꯂꯤꯄꯇꯥꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ …

40 ꯐꯤꯂꯤꯄꯄꯨꯑꯖꯣꯇꯁꯇꯥ
ꯐꯪꯈꯤ꯫ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯆꯠꯊꯔꯒꯥ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯀꯥꯏꯁꯥꯔꯤꯌꯥꯗꯥꯌꯧꯔꯛꯠꯔꯤꯉꯩ ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥ ꯁꯍꯔ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯇꯥ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤ꯫ (ꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯊꯕꯛ 8:4,5,12,25,26,40)

18 ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥꯌꯤꯁꯨꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯍꯤꯡꯒꯠꯂꯛꯄꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤ꯫ (ꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯊꯕꯛ 17:18)

30 ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯄꯣꯂꯅꯥꯃꯁꯥꯅꯥꯚꯥꯗꯥꯄꯤꯔꯤꯕꯥꯌꯨꯃꯗꯥꯆꯍꯤ ꯑꯅꯤ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯂꯩꯈꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯅꯥꯛꯇꯥꯂꯥꯀꯄꯥꯃꯤ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯃꯛ ꯌꯥꯕꯤꯈꯤ,

31 ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯄꯨꯌꯤꯁꯨ
ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯊꯧꯅꯥꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯀꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯗꯨꯅꯥ, ꯀꯅꯥꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯠꯇꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨ ꯊꯤꯡꯈꯤꯗꯦ꯫ (ꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯊꯕꯛ 28:30-31)

ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯄꯗꯥꯌꯤꯁꯨꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯅꯤꯃꯛ ꯌꯥꯎꯈꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ꯫ ꯋꯥꯈꯜ ꯅꯨꯡꯉꯥꯏꯇꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯒꯤ ꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯒ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯛ-ꯔꯣꯃꯟ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯕꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥ ꯂꯩꯇꯕꯒꯨꯝ ꯎꯏ꯫

63

ꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯃꯛ, ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯍꯟꯅꯕꯥ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯅꯥꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯕꯨꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤꯕꯤꯔꯝꯃꯤ ꯃꯗꯨꯗꯤ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯌꯤꯁꯨꯕꯨ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯁꯤꯅꯕꯥꯊꯥꯔꯀꯈꯤ (ꯌꯣꯍꯟ 3:16-17) ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯊꯧꯖꯥꯂꯅꯥꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨꯀꯅꯕꯤꯔꯤ (ꯑꯦꯐꯤꯁꯥ2:8)꯫ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯁꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯒꯤ ꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ (ꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯊꯕꯛ 20:24)꯫

ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯅꯥꯃꯊꯧ ꯇꯥ ꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯅꯤ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ...

ꯁꯥꯟꯇꯤꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯊꯕꯛ ꯇꯧꯕꯥ(ꯃꯊꯤ 5:9) ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯐꯕꯥꯇꯧꯕꯥꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯃꯜ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯄꯥꯟꯗꯃꯁꯤꯡꯅꯤ (ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨꯒꯥꯂꯥꯇꯤꯌ 6:10)꯫ ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ, ꯙꯔꯝꯃꯒꯤ ꯂꯨꯆꯤꯡꯕꯁꯤꯡ ꯌꯥꯎꯅꯥꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯂꯨꯆꯤꯡꯕꯥꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯁꯥꯟꯇꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯌꯥꯏꯐꯕꯥ ꯄꯨ ꯔꯛꯀꯗꯕꯥꯑꯁꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯅꯥꯅꯠꯇꯅꯥꯖꯥꯇꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯟꯅꯥꯊꯕꯛ ꯇꯧꯃꯤꯟꯅꯕꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯊꯥꯖꯩ꯫ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯈꯔꯒꯤ ꯃꯥꯏꯄꯥꯀꯄꯥꯈꯔꯥꯐꯪꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯃꯈꯣꯌ ꯃꯥꯏꯄꯥꯛꯂꯣꯏꯗꯕꯥ ꯈꯛꯇꯥ ꯅꯠꯇꯅꯥ, ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯍꯣꯠꯅꯕꯥ ꯈꯔꯅꯥ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯗꯥ ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤ ꯄ ꯭ꯂ ꯥꯅꯦꯠ ꯑꯁꯤꯕꯨ, ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯂꯤꯡꯈꯠꯅꯕꯥ ꯍꯜꯂꯛꯇ ꯭ꯔ ꯕꯗꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤ ꯍꯤꯡꯕꯥꯉꯃꯗꯕꯥꯐꯤꯚꯃꯗꯥꯌꯧꯍꯅꯒꯅꯤ (ꯃꯊꯤ 24:21-22)꯫ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔ ꯌꯥꯎꯗꯅꯥꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯅꯥꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤ ꯁꯦꯃꯒꯠꯄꯥꯑꯁꯤ ꯀꯔꯤꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥꯑꯃꯠꯇꯥ ꯀꯥꯟꯅꯗꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯅꯤ (ꯂꯥꯏꯁꯩ
127:1)꯫

ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯆꯍꯤ ꯆꯥꯃꯥ21 ꯁꯨꯕꯗꯥꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯊꯧꯔꯥꯡ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯄꯨ ꯔꯛꯅꯕꯥꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯈꯔꯗꯤ ꯙꯔꯝꯃꯒꯤ ꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥꯕꯦꯕꯤꯂꯣꯅꯒꯤ ꯖꯥꯇꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯛꯀꯤ ꯊꯧꯔꯥꯡ ꯑꯃꯥꯁꯦꯝꯅꯕꯥꯍꯣꯠꯅꯔꯤ꯫ ꯃꯁꯤ Continuing Church of God ꯅꯥꯃꯁꯥꯍꯧꯔꯀꯄꯗꯒꯤ ꯂꯥꯟꯅꯥꯂꯥꯛꯂꯤꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯥꯇꯥ ꯅꯥꯂꯥꯟꯅꯥ ꯂꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯊꯧꯔꯥꯡ ꯇꯧꯔꯤꯕꯥꯄꯣꯠ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ꯫ ꯆꯍꯤ 6000 ꯔꯣꯝ ꯃꯃꯥꯡꯗꯥ ꯁꯩꯇꯥ ꯅꯅꯥꯏꯚꯥꯕꯨꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯒꯤ ꯃꯑꯣꯡ ꯑꯃꯗꯥꯊꯥꯖꯍꯟꯅꯕꯥꯂꯥꯟꯅꯥ ꯂꯃꯖꯤꯡꯈꯤꯕꯗꯒꯤ (ꯍꯧꯔꯛꯐꯝ 3), ꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯕꯨ ꯍꯦꯟꯅꯥ ꯐꯕꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯍꯅꯒꯗꯕꯥ ꯑꯗꯨꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯗꯒꯤ ꯍꯦꯟꯅꯥ ꯈꯉꯏ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯊꯥꯖꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯦ꯫

ꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡ ꯏꯟꯅꯥ, ‘ꯕꯦꯕꯤꯂꯣꯅꯒꯤ’ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ17 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ 18) ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯊꯧꯔꯥꯡ ꯑꯃꯥꯄꯨ ꯔꯛꯅꯕꯥꯌꯨꯔꯣꯄꯀꯤ ꯂꯥꯟꯃꯤꯒꯤ ꯂꯨꯆꯤꯡꯕꯥꯑꯃꯥ(ꯈꯥ ꯊꯪꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯀꯧꯕꯥ, ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ13:1-10 ꯒꯤ ꯁꯥꯍꯥꯌꯅꯁꯨ

64

ꯀꯧꯕꯥ) ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯆꯤꯡ ꯇꯔꯦꯠꯀꯤ ꯁꯍꯔꯗꯒꯤ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ17:9,18) ꯂꯥꯀꯄꯥꯙꯔꯝꯃꯒꯤ ꯂꯨꯆꯤꯡꯕꯥꯑꯃꯥ(ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥꯋꯥꯇꯥ ꯀꯊꯣꯀꯄꯥꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯀꯧꯕꯥ, ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥꯑꯦꯟꯇꯤꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯠ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ13:11-17 ꯒꯤ ꯃꯀꯥꯏ ꯑꯅꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯁꯥꯍꯥꯌꯅꯁꯨꯀꯧꯕꯥ) ꯄꯨ ꯟꯅꯥꯊꯕꯛ ꯇꯧꯃꯤꯟꯅꯒꯗꯕꯅꯤ꯫ ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯅꯥ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯤ ꯍꯜꯂꯛꯄꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯂꯤꯡꯈꯠꯄꯥ ꯃꯊꯧ ꯇꯥ ꯔꯕꯁꯨ, ꯆꯍꯤ ꯆꯥꯃꯥ21 ꯁꯨꯕꯗꯥꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯄꯥꯎꯖꯦꯜ ꯑꯁꯤꯗꯥ ꯌꯦꯡꯁꯤꯟꯂꯣꯏ—ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯁꯩꯇꯥ ꯅꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯒꯤ ꯃꯑꯣꯡ ꯀꯌꯥ ꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥꯃꯈꯥꯆꯠꯊꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯅꯥꯁꯥꯛꯁꯤ ꯑꯃꯥꯐꯪꯒꯅꯤ꯫

ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤꯕꯥꯅꯤꯡꯁꯤꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ:

14 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯖꯥꯇꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯇꯥꯁꯥꯛꯁꯤ ꯑꯃꯥꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯕꯗꯥꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯀꯅꯤ, ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥ ꯑꯗꯨꯂꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ꯫ (ꯃꯊꯤ 24:14)

ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯁꯥꯛꯁꯤ ꯑꯃꯥꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯗꯥꯌꯧꯒꯅꯤ, ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥꯂꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ꯫ “ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥ” ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯤ “ꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯥ” ꯍꯧꯔꯀꯄꯅꯤ꯫

ꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯝ ꯀꯌꯥꯂꯩ꯫

ꯑꯃꯗꯤ ꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯥ (ꯃꯊꯤ 24:21 ꯗꯥ ꯍꯧꯔꯛꯀꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯎꯠꯂꯤꯕꯥ) ꯍꯧꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯉꯩꯗꯥꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯅꯥꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯑꯐꯕꯄꯥꯎ ꯇꯥ ꯅꯕꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯅꯥꯄꯥꯝꯕꯤ꯫ ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ, ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯒꯤ ꯄꯥꯎꯖꯦꯜ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯁꯥꯛꯁꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯆꯦꯀꯁꯤꯅꯍꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ (ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ ꯏꯖꯦꯀꯤꯌꯦꯜ 3; ꯑꯥꯃꯣꯁ 3:7)꯫ ꯃꯁꯤꯅꯥ ꯌꯤꯁꯨ ꯍꯜꯂꯛꯠꯔꯤꯉꯩꯗꯥ ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥ ꯖꯥꯇꯤꯁꯤꯡꯗꯒꯤ (ꯔꯣꯃꯟ 11:25) ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯔ ꯥꯌꯦꯂꯗꯒꯤ (ꯔꯣꯃꯟ 9:27) ꯍꯦꯟꯅꯥꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯊꯝꯃꯣꯌ ꯍꯣꯡꯍꯅꯒꯅꯤ꯫

ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯃꯗꯤꯄꯥꯎꯖꯦꯜ ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯨꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯍꯧꯒꯠꯂꯛꯂꯤꯕꯥ ꯈꯥꯊꯪꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧ ꯁꯥꯒꯤ ꯁꯛꯇꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥꯋꯥꯇꯥ ꯀꯊꯣꯀꯄꯥ, ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥꯑꯦꯟꯇꯤꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯀꯤ ꯈꯟꯅꯕꯁꯤꯡꯒꯥꯃꯥꯌꯣꯛꯅꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯃꯈꯣꯌ ꯑꯅꯤꯅꯥꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯍꯣꯠꯅꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯙꯔꯝꯃꯒꯤ ꯌꯥꯅꯕꯒꯤ ꯈꯨꯠꯊꯥꯡꯗꯥ ꯁꯥꯟꯇꯤ ꯋꯥꯁꯀꯄꯤꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯃꯁꯤꯅꯥ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯗꯥ (ꯃꯊꯤ 24:14-22) ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯥꯡꯍꯟ ꯇꯥ ꯀꯍꯅꯕꯗꯥ (ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ 1 ꯊꯦꯁꯥꯂꯣꯅꯤꯀꯥ 5:3) ꯄꯨ ꯔꯛꯀꯅꯤ꯫

65

ꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯥꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯊꯥꯖꯕꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯍꯣꯠꯅꯒꯗꯕꯅꯤ (ꯌꯤꯍꯨꯗꯥ3), ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯍꯩ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯅꯤ (ꯌꯣꯍꯟ 17:17), ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯅꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯄꯦꯒꯥꯟ ꯙꯔꯝꯒꯥ ꯌꯥꯅꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯗꯒꯤ ꯇꯣꯉꯥꯟꯅꯥ ꯂꯩꯒꯗꯕꯅꯤ (2 ꯀꯣꯔꯤꯟꯊꯤꯌ 6:14-17) ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯔꯕꯁꯨ, ꯃꯤꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ “ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ” ꯑꯁꯤꯗꯥꯁꯥꯟꯇꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯃꯠꯇꯥꯑꯣꯏꯅꯕꯥꯌꯥꯅꯕꯥ ꯌꯥꯎꯏ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯋꯥꯈꯜ ꯅꯨꯡꯉꯥꯏꯇꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ, ꯁꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥꯋꯥ ꯇꯥ ꯀꯊꯣꯀꯄꯒꯤ (ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥꯑꯦꯟꯇꯤꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯠ) ꯏꯀꯨꯃꯦꯅꯤꯀꯦꯜ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯙꯔꯝ ꯀꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯦꯖꯦꯟꯗꯥꯁꯤꯡ ꯍꯦꯅꯒꯠꯍꯟꯂꯤꯕꯥ ꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯁꯤꯕꯨꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥꯂꯧꯒꯅꯤ꯫

ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯥ ꯃꯔꯤ ꯂꯩꯅꯕꯥ ꯈꯨꯗꯝꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯉꯀꯄꯥ ꯊꯧꯗꯣꯀꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯣꯏꯗꯨꯅꯥ(2 ꯊꯦꯁꯥꯂꯣꯅꯤꯀꯥ2:9), ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯃꯤ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯒꯤ ꯄꯥꯎꯖꯦꯂꯒꯤ ꯃꯍꯨꯠꯇꯥꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥꯑꯃꯥꯊꯥꯖꯅꯕꯥꯈꯅꯒꯅꯤ (2 ꯊꯦꯁꯥꯂꯣꯅꯤꯀꯥ2:9-12)꯫ ꯔꯣꯃꯟ ꯀꯦꯊꯣꯂꯤꯛ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯔꯟ ꯑꯣꯔꯊꯣꯗꯣꯛꯁ, ꯂꯨꯊꯦꯔꯥꯟ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯆꯍꯤ ꯂꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯄꯨ ꯆꯨꯝꯗꯅꯥꯂꯥꯟꯅꯥꯂꯥꯀꯈꯤꯕꯅꯥꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯣꯏꯗꯨꯅꯥ, ꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯆꯍꯤ ꯂꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯒꯤ ꯄꯥꯎꯖꯦꯜ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯁꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯦꯟꯇꯤꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯥꯃꯔꯤ ꯂꯩꯅꯕꯥꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥꯍꯥꯌꯒꯅꯤ꯫

ꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯥ ꯍꯧꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯉꯩꯗꯥ, ꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥ ꯌꯥꯕꯥ ꯐꯤꯂꯥꯗꯦꯜꯐꯤꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯅꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ(ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ3:7-13) ꯆꯍꯤ ꯂꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯂꯨꯆꯤꯡꯕꯥꯈꯔꯅꯥ(ꯁꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥꯋꯥꯇꯥ ꯀꯊꯣꯀꯄꯥꯌꯥꯎꯅꯥ) ꯀꯔꯤ ꯇꯧꯒꯗꯒꯦ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯗꯥꯍꯥꯌꯗꯨꯅꯥ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯗꯥꯌꯧꯒꯅꯤ (ꯃꯊꯤ 24:14)꯫

ꯁꯥ, ꯈꯥꯊꯪꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧꯒꯤ ꯁꯛꯇꯤ, ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥꯑꯦꯟꯇꯤꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯠ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯕꯥ ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥꯋꯥꯇꯥ ꯀꯊꯣꯀꯄꯥꯑꯗꯨꯒꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥ, ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯗꯥ(ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯨꯞ ꯈꯔꯒꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥ) USA ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯌꯨꯅꯥꯏꯇꯦꯗ ꯀꯤꯡꯗꯝ, ꯀꯅꯥꯗꯥ, ꯑꯣꯁ ꯭ꯠ ꯔꯦꯂꯤꯌꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯤꯎ ꯖꯤꯂꯦꯟꯗꯀꯤ ꯑꯦꯡꯒ ꯭ꯂ ꯣ ꯖꯥꯇꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯃꯥꯡꯍꯅꯒꯅꯤ (ꯗꯥꯅꯤꯌꯦꯜ 11:24,39), ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ ꯊꯨꯅꯥ ꯑꯔꯕꯤꯛ/ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯂ ꯥꯃꯤꯛ ꯃꯔꯤ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯃꯥꯡꯍꯅꯒꯅꯤ (ꯗꯥꯅꯤꯌꯦꯜ 11:40-43), ꯂꯥꯏꯔꯥꯕꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯈꯨꯠꯂꯥꯏ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥꯊꯕꯛ ꯇꯧꯒꯅꯤ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ16:13-14), ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯗꯥꯌꯤꯁꯨꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ

66

ꯍꯜꯂꯀꯄꯥ ꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯥꯂꯥꯟꯊꯦꯡꯅꯒꯅꯤ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ 16:14; 19:19-20) ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯄꯥꯎꯖꯦꯜ ꯑꯗꯨꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯗꯥꯍꯥꯌꯕꯗꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯇꯦꯡꯕꯥꯡꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥꯌꯥꯕꯥꯐꯤꯂꯥꯗꯦꯜꯐꯤꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ 3:7-13) ꯆꯍꯤ ꯂꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯊꯨꯅꯥꯂꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯀꯅꯤ꯫

ꯃꯁꯤꯅꯥꯃꯤꯗꯤꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯃꯤꯠꯌꯦꯡ ꯂꯧꯍꯅꯒꯅꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯊꯤ 24:14 ꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯍꯅꯕꯗꯥꯃꯇꯦꯡ ꯄꯥꯡꯒꯅꯤ꯫ Continuing Church of God ꯗꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ (ꯂꯣꯜ ꯀꯌꯥꯗꯥ) ꯂꯥꯏꯔꯤꯀꯁꯤꯡ ꯁꯦꯝ ꯁꯥꯔꯤ, ꯋꯦꯕꯁꯥꯏꯇꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥ ꯍꯥꯄꯆꯤꯜꯂꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥꯂꯥꯛꯅꯕꯥꯁꯥꯛꯁꯤ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ ꯃꯊꯤ 24:14 ꯃꯇꯤꯛ ꯆꯥꯅꯥꯄꯤꯔꯦ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯅꯥꯋꯥꯔꯦꯞ ꯂꯧꯅꯕꯗꯥꯃꯇꯦꯡ ꯄꯥꯡꯒꯗꯕꯥ ‘ꯊꯨꯅꯥꯂꯣꯏꯁꯤꯟꯒꯗꯕꯥꯊꯕꯛ’ (ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨꯔꯣꯃꯟ 9:28) ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯁꯦꯝ ꯁꯥꯅꯕꯥꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥꯈꯣꯉꯊꯥꯡꯁꯤꯡ ꯂꯧꯔꯤ꯫

‘ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ’ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯂꯤꯕꯥ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯂꯨꯆꯤꯡꯕꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ (ꯌꯨꯔꯣꯄꯀꯤ ‘ꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥ’ ꯃꯈꯂꯒꯤ ꯈ ꯭ꯕ ꯥꯏꯗꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯡꯕꯥꯂꯨꯆꯤꯡꯕꯥꯑꯃꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯀꯦꯊꯣꯂꯤꯛ ꯙꯔꯝꯃꯒꯤ ꯃꯑꯣꯡ ꯑꯃꯥꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯀꯗꯕꯥꯌꯥꯅꯕꯥꯇꯧꯔꯕꯥ ꯄꯣꯞ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯒꯗꯕꯥ ꯌꯥꯏ) ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯄꯥ ꯑꯗꯨꯄꯥꯝꯂꯣꯏ—ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯃꯛ ꯇꯧꯒꯗꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯅꯥꯈꯉꯕꯥꯄꯥꯝꯂꯣꯏ (ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯍꯧꯕꯗꯥ ꯃꯈꯣꯌ ꯃꯁꯥꯃꯛꯅꯁꯨꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥꯌꯥꯔꯣꯏꯗꯕꯥꯌꯥꯏ, ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨꯏꯁꯥꯏꯌꯥ10:5-7)꯫ ꯃꯈꯣꯌ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ/ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨ ꯇꯦꯡꯕꯥꯡꯕꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥ ꯌꯥꯕꯥ ꯐꯤꯂꯥꯗꯦꯜꯐꯤꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯅꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯂꯥꯛꯀꯗꯕꯥꯑꯦꯟꯇꯤꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯀꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯆꯥꯎꯊꯣꯀꯄꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯕꯥꯑꯃꯥ(ꯃꯤꯂꯦꯅꯦꯔꯤꯌꯥꯅꯤꯖꯝ) ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯔꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯃꯈꯣꯌ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ/ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯇꯨꯡ ꯏꯟꯕꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥꯌꯥꯕꯥꯐꯤꯂꯥꯗꯦꯜꯐꯤꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ Continuing Church of God ꯒꯤ ꯃꯥꯌꯣꯛꯇꯥꯇꯧꯒꯗꯕꯥꯂꯥꯟꯅꯥꯂꯥꯀꯄꯥꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯃꯛꯅꯥꯂꯥꯟꯅꯥ ꯂꯃꯖꯤꯡꯕꯥꯄꯨ ꯔꯛꯀꯅꯤ (ꯗꯥꯅꯤꯌꯦꯜ 11:29-35; ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ12:13-15)꯫ ꯃꯁꯤꯅꯥ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯗꯥ ꯄꯨ ꯔꯛꯀꯅꯤ—ꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯒꯤ ꯍꯧꯔꯀꯐꯝ (ꯃꯊꯤ 24:21; ꯗꯥꯅꯤꯌꯦꯜ 11:39; ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ ꯃꯊꯤ 24:14-15; ꯗꯥꯅꯤꯌꯦꯜ 11:31) ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥꯌꯥꯕꯥꯐꯤꯂꯥꯗꯦꯜꯐꯤꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯅꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯆꯍꯤ 3 ½ ꯉꯥꯛ-ꯁꯦꯟꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯃꯗꯁꯨ(ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ3:10; 12:14-16)꯫

ꯁꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥ ꯋꯥ ꯇꯥ ꯀꯊꯣꯀꯄꯥ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ ꯁꯛꯇꯤ ꯁꯤꯖꯤꯟꯅꯕꯥ, ꯁꯦꯟꯊꯣꯡꯒꯤ ꯑꯀꯤꯕꯥꯄꯤꯕꯥ, ꯈꯨꯗꯝꯁꯤꯡ, ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥꯑꯉꯀꯄꯥꯊꯧꯗꯣꯀꯁꯤꯡ, ꯃꯤ ꯍꯥꯠꯄꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥ ꯑꯀꯥꯟ-ꯑꯀꯥꯟꯕꯥ ꯊꯧꯑꯣꯡꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ

67

(ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ13:10-17;16:14; ꯗꯥꯅꯤꯌꯦꯜ 7:25; 2 ꯊꯦꯁꯥꯂꯣꯅꯤꯀꯥ2:9-10) ꯀꯟꯠꯔꯣꯜ ꯇꯧꯅꯕꯥꯍꯣꯠꯅꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯅꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯍꯪꯒꯅꯤ:

10

“ꯁꯦꯡꯂꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯃꯄꯨ, ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤꯗꯥ ꯂꯩꯔꯤꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯏꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯇꯧꯗꯨꯅꯥ ꯃꯩꯅꯥ ꯐꯥꯕꯥ ꯀꯩꯗꯧꯉꯩꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯒꯦ?” (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ6:10)

ꯃꯇꯝ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯇꯥ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ“ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯍꯜꯂꯛꯅꯕꯥꯀꯩꯗꯧꯉꯩ ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ?” ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯋꯥꯈꯜ ꯈꯅꯈꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯍꯪꯈꯤ꯫

ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯅꯨꯃꯤꯠ ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯈꯉꯗꯕꯁꯨ, ꯁꯥꯁ ꯭ꯠ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯍꯩꯀꯌꯥꯗꯥꯌꯨꯝꯐꯝ ꯑꯣꯏꯗꯨꯅꯥ(ꯈꯨꯗꯝꯅꯥꯃꯊꯤ 24:4-34; ꯂꯥꯏꯁꯩ90:4; ꯍꯣꯁꯦꯌꯥ6:2; ꯂꯨꯛ 21:7-36; ꯍꯤꯕ ꯭ꯔꯨ1:1-2; 4:4,11; 2 ꯄꯤꯇꯔ 3:3-8; 1 ꯊꯦꯁꯥꯂꯣꯅꯤꯀꯥ5:4) ꯆꯍꯤ ꯆꯥꯃꯥ21 ꯁꯨꯕꯗꯥꯌꯤꯁꯨꯍꯜꯂꯛꯀꯅꯤ (ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯆꯍꯤ ꯂꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯂꯤꯡꯈꯠꯀꯅꯤ) ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯉꯥꯏꯔꯤ, ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯈꯔꯥꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯔꯤꯕꯥꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯎꯔꯤ꯫

ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯊꯧꯗꯥꯡ ꯂꯧꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯕꯗꯤ, ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯅꯥꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ ꯃꯥꯡꯍꯅꯒꯅꯤ:

21 ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥ ꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯥ ꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ, ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯍꯧꯔꯀꯄꯗꯒꯤ ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥꯑꯃꯠꯇꯥꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤꯗꯕꯥ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯀꯩꯗꯧꯉꯩꯗꯁꯨꯊꯣꯛꯂꯣꯏꯗꯕꯥ꯫ 22 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯨꯃꯤꯠꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯗꯨ ꯍꯟꯊꯍꯟꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯕꯗꯤ, ꯍꯀꯆꯥꯡ ꯑꯃꯠꯇꯥ ꯀꯅꯕꯥ ꯐꯪꯂꯣꯏ; ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ ꯈꯅꯒꯠꯂꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯅꯨꯃꯤꯠꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯗꯨꯍꯟꯊꯍꯅꯒꯅꯤ꯫ (ꯃꯊꯤ 24:21-22)

29 ꯅꯨꯃꯤꯠꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯈꯨꯗꯛꯇꯥꯅꯨꯃꯤꯠ ꯃꯃꯝ ꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯊꯥꯅꯥꯃꯉꯥꯜꯄꯤꯔꯣꯏ; ꯊꯥꯖꯤꯡꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯇꯤꯌꯥꯗꯒꯤ ꯇꯥ ꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯇꯤꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯁꯛꯇꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯊꯧꯊꯤꯡꯒꯅꯤ꯫ 30 ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯆꯥꯅꯨꯄꯥꯒꯤ ꯈꯨꯗꯝ ꯑꯇꯤꯌꯥꯗꯥꯊꯣꯔꯛꯀꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤꯒꯤ ꯀꯥꯡꯂꯨꯞ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯅꯥ ꯀꯞꯀꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯆꯥꯅꯨꯄꯥꯅꯥꯁꯛꯇꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥꯃꯁꯛ ꯅꯥꯏꯕꯥꯒꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥꯑꯇꯤꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯅꯣꯡꯃꯩꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥ ꯂꯥꯛꯂꯤꯕꯥ ꯎꯒꯅꯤ꯫ 31 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯇꯨꯔꯣꯇꯀꯤ ꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥ ꯈꯣꯟꯖꯦꯂꯒꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯗꯨꯇꯁꯤꯡ ꯊꯥꯔꯛꯀꯅꯤ,

68

ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯈꯅꯒꯠꯂꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯕꯨꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤꯠ ꯃꯔꯤꯗꯒꯤ, ꯑꯇꯤꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥꯑꯃꯗꯒꯤ ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥ ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯈꯣꯃꯖꯤꯟꯒꯅꯤ꯫ (ꯃꯊꯤ 24:29-31)

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯅꯥꯃꯊꯧ ꯇꯥ ꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯅꯤ꯫

ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯦꯝꯕꯦꯁꯦꯗꯔꯁꯤꯡ

ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯊꯧꯗꯥꯡ ꯀꯔꯤꯅꯣ?

ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ, ꯅꯍꯥꯛ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯟ ꯑꯃꯥꯑꯣꯏꯔꯕꯗꯤ, ꯅꯍꯥꯛ ꯌꯤꯁꯨ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯑꯦꯝꯕꯦꯁꯦꯗꯔ (ꯃꯍꯨꯠ ꯁꯤꯟꯕꯥ ꯄꯥꯎꯖꯦꯜ ꯄꯨ ꯔꯛꯄꯥ) ꯑꯃꯥꯑꯣꯏꯒꯗꯕꯅꯤ꯫ ꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯥꯄꯣꯂꯅꯥꯏꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ:

20 ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯤ ꯑꯦꯝꯕꯦꯁꯦꯗꯔꯁꯤꯡꯅꯤ,
ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯅꯥ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯈꯨꯠꯊꯥꯡꯗꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯖꯔꯤꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ: ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯤ ꯃꯍꯨꯠꯇꯥ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯅꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥꯍꯥꯌꯖꯔꯤ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯥꯌꯥꯅꯕꯤꯌꯨ꯫ (2 ꯀꯣꯔꯤꯟꯊꯤꯌ 5:20)

14 ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ ꯂꯦꯞꯄꯤꯌꯨ, ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯅꯥ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯈꯥꯏꯗꯣꯡ ꯆꯦꯟꯗꯨꯅꯥ, ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯒꯤ ꯊꯃꯣꯌ ꯉꯥꯀꯄꯤꯕꯥꯈꯣꯡꯕꯥꯛ ꯁꯦꯠꯇꯨꯅꯥ,

15

ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯥꯟꯇꯤꯒꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯒꯤ ꯁꯦꯝ ꯁꯥꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥꯅꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯈꯣꯡꯗꯥꯈꯣꯡꯎꯞ ꯁꯤꯟꯗꯨꯅꯥ; 16 ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥ, ꯐꯠꯇꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯒꯤ ꯃꯩꯆꯥꯛꯂꯤꯕꯥꯇꯦꯜ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ ꯃꯨꯠꯍꯟꯕꯥꯉꯝꯕꯥꯊꯥꯖꯕꯒꯤ ꯉꯥꯛꯆꯥꯡ ꯑꯗꯨꯂꯧꯗꯨꯅꯥ꯫ 17 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯀꯅꯕꯒꯤ ꯂꯨꯈꯨꯝ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯍꯩꯑꯣꯏꯔꯤꯕꯥꯊꯋꯥꯏꯒꯤ ꯊꯥꯡ ꯂꯧꯕꯤꯌꯨ; 18 ꯊꯋꯥꯏꯗꯥꯃꯇꯝ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯇꯥ ꯊꯧꯅꯤꯖꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯍꯥꯌꯖꯕꯥꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯀꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥ ꯊꯧꯅꯤꯖꯗꯨꯅꯥ, ꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯑꯁꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯇꯧꯗꯅꯥꯈꯥꯉꯕꯥꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯀꯥ ꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯁꯦꯡꯕꯥꯃꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯀꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯍꯥꯌꯖꯗꯨꯅꯥ ꯉꯥꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥꯌꯦꯡꯗꯨꯅꯥ— 19 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯩꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛꯁꯨ, ꯑꯩꯅꯥꯑꯩꯒꯤ ꯆꯤꯟ ꯍꯥꯡꯗꯣꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯣꯅꯕꯥ ꯋꯥꯐꯝ ꯑꯗꯨ ꯊꯧꯅꯥ ꯂꯩꯅꯥ ꯈꯉꯍꯟꯅꯕꯥꯋꯥꯍꯩꯄꯤꯕꯤꯅꯕꯥ,

20 ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯑꯩꯁꯤꯡꯈꯣꯡꯗꯥ
ꯂꯩꯔꯤꯕꯥꯑꯦꯝꯕꯦꯁꯦꯗꯔ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ; ꯑꯩꯅꯥꯉꯥꯡꯒꯗꯕꯥꯃꯑꯣꯡꯗꯥꯃꯗꯨꯗꯥ ꯊꯧꯅꯥꯂꯩꯅꯥꯉꯥꯡꯅꯕꯥ꯫ (ꯑꯦꯐꯤꯁꯥ6:14-20)

69

ꯑꯦꯝꯕꯦꯁꯦꯗꯔ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯁꯤ ꯀꯔꯤꯅꯣ? Merriam-Webster ꯅꯥꯃꯈꯥꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯊ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯄꯤꯔꯤ:

1: ꯑꯣꯐꯤꯁꯤꯌꯦꯜ ꯃꯍꯨꯠ ꯁꯤꯟꯕꯥ ꯄꯥꯎꯖꯦꯜ ꯄꯨ ꯔꯛꯄꯥ; ꯃꯔꯨ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ: ꯃꯁꯥꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛ ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧꯒꯤ ꯃꯐꯃꯗꯥꯂꯩꯔꯤꯕꯥꯃꯍꯨꯠ ꯁꯤꯟꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛ ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧꯗꯥꯊꯥꯕꯥ
ꯈ ꯭ꯕ ꯥꯏꯗꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯡꯕꯥꯊꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯗꯤꯞꯂꯣꯃꯦꯇꯤꯛ ꯑꯦꯖꯦꯟꯠ, ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥ ꯑꯈꯟꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯀꯌꯥꯛ ꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯈꯔꯒꯤ ꯗꯤꯞꯂꯣꯃꯦꯇꯤꯛ ꯊꯕꯛꯀꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯈꯅꯒꯠꯂꯕꯥꯃꯤ

2 a: ꯑꯙꯤꯀꯥꯔ ꯐꯪꯂꯕꯥꯃꯍꯨꯠ ꯁꯤꯟꯕꯥꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥꯄꯥꯎꯖꯦꯜ ꯄꯨ ꯔꯛꯄꯥ

ꯅꯍꯥꯛ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯟ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯕꯗꯤ, ꯅꯍꯥꯛ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯑꯣꯐꯤꯁꯤꯌꯦꯜ ꯃꯍꯨꯠ ꯁꯤꯟꯕꯥ ꯄꯥꯎꯖꯦꯜ ꯄꯨ ꯔꯛꯄꯥ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ! ꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯥꯄꯤꯇꯔꯅꯥꯏꯈꯤꯕꯥꯑꯁꯤ ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ:

9 ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯅꯈꯣꯌ ꯈꯅꯒꯠꯂꯕꯥꯃꯤꯔꯣꯜ, ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧꯒꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯔꯣꯍꯤꯠꯁꯤꯡ, ꯁꯦꯡꯂꯕꯥꯖꯥꯇꯤ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯁꯥꯒꯤ ꯑꯈꯟꯅꯕꯥꯃꯤꯌꯥꯝꯅꯤ, ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨ ꯑꯃꯝꯕꯗꯒꯤ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯉꯀꯄꯥꯃꯉꯥꯂꯗꯥꯀꯧꯕꯤꯔꯕꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯊꯥꯒꯠꯄꯥꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯅꯕꯥ; 10 ꯃꯃꯥꯡꯗꯥꯃꯤꯌꯥꯝ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯃꯗꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯃꯤꯌꯥꯝ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯕꯥ, ꯃꯃꯥꯡꯗꯥꯃꯤꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤ ꯐꯪꯈꯤꯗꯕꯥ ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯃꯤꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤ ꯐꯪꯂꯕꯥ꯫ (1 ꯄꯤꯇꯔ 2:9-10)

ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯟ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ, ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌ ꯁꯦꯡꯂꯕꯥ ꯖꯥꯇꯤ ꯑꯃꯒꯤ ꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯑꯣꯏꯒꯗꯕꯅꯤ꯫

ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯀꯔꯝꯕꯥꯖꯥꯇꯤꯅꯥꯁꯦꯡꯂꯕꯒꯦ?

ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯠꯇꯥ ꯅꯠꯇꯦ—ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯃꯈꯣꯌꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯗꯥ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ 11:15)꯫ ꯁꯦꯡꯂꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯖꯥꯇꯤ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯅꯤ꯫

ꯑꯦꯝꯕꯦꯁꯦꯗꯔ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ, ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯖꯥꯇꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯔꯥꯖꯅꯤꯇꯤꯗꯥ ꯃꯍꯧꯁꯥꯅꯥꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯌꯥꯗꯦ꯫ ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯗꯥꯍꯤꯡꯒꯗꯕꯅꯤ (www.ccog.org ꯗꯥꯐꯪꯒꯗꯕꯥꯃꯃꯜ ꯌꯥꯎꯗꯕꯥꯏ-ꯕꯨꯛ, ꯃꯃꯤꯡ: Christians: Ambassadors for the Kingdom of God, Biblical

70

instructions on living as a Christian [ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯅꯁꯤꯡ: ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯦꯝꯕꯦꯁꯦꯗꯔꯁꯤꯡ, ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯟ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ ꯍꯤꯡꯕꯒꯤ ꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯒꯤ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯕꯁꯤꯡ] ꯑꯗꯨꯁꯨ ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ)꯫ ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯗꯥ ꯍꯤꯡꯗꯨꯅꯥ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯀꯔꯤꯒꯤ ꯈ ꯭ꯕ ꯥꯏꯗꯒꯤ ꯐꯕꯒꯦ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯍꯦꯟꯅꯥꯇꯃꯏ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯄꯨ ꯔꯣꯍꯤꯠ ꯑꯣꯏꯗꯨꯅꯥꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤꯗꯥꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯥ ꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛꯅꯕꯥ:

5 ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤꯖꯕꯤꯔꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯏꯅꯥꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯄꯥꯄꯇꯒꯤ ꯁꯦꯡꯗꯣꯀꯄꯤꯔꯕꯥ,

6 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ
ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯄꯥꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯄꯨ ꯔꯣꯍꯤꯠ ꯑꯣꯏꯍꯅꯕꯤꯔꯕꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ, ꯃꯇꯝ ꯆꯨꯞꯄꯗꯥꯃꯁꯛ ꯅꯥꯏꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛ ꯂꯩꯔꯁꯅꯨ꯫ ꯑꯥꯃꯦꯟ꯫ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ1:5-6)

10 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ
ꯄꯨ ꯔꯣꯍꯤꯠ ꯑꯣꯏꯍꯅꯕꯤꯔꯦ; ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤꯗꯥ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ꯫ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ5:10)

ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡꯄꯨ ꯔꯣꯍꯤꯠ ꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯇꯨꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯑꯣꯡ ꯑꯃꯗꯤ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥ ꯁꯤꯕꯥꯌꯥꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥꯆꯠꯅꯕꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯕꯅꯤ:

19 ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯃꯤꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯖꯦꯔꯨꯁꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯁꯤꯌꯣꯅꯗꯥꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ; ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥ ꯀꯞꯂꯣꯏ꯫ ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯀꯞꯄꯒꯤ ꯈꯣꯟꯖꯦꯜ
ꯇꯥ ꯔꯀꯄꯥꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯅꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯃꯤꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤ ꯎꯠꯀꯅꯤ; ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯇꯥ ꯔꯀꯄꯥ ꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯅꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨ ꯄꯥꯎꯈꯨꯝ ꯄꯤꯒꯅꯤ꯫ 20 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯅꯥꯅꯍꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯒꯤ ꯆꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯒꯤ ꯏꯁꯤꯡ ꯄꯤꯔꯕꯁꯨ, ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯣꯖꯥꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥ ꯀꯣꯟꯅꯗꯥꯂꯣꯠꯂꯣꯏ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯤꯠꯅꯥꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯣꯖꯥꯁꯤꯡ ꯎꯒꯅꯤ꯫

21 ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯑꯔꯥꯞꯄꯥꯊꯪꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥꯑꯣꯏꯊꯪꯊꯪꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥ
ꯂꯥꯀꯄꯥ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯗꯥ, ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯅꯥꯀꯣꯡꯅꯥ ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯍꯩꯑꯃꯥꯇꯥ ꯒꯅꯤ, “ꯃꯁꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯅꯤ, ꯃꯁꯤꯗꯥꯆꯠꯂꯨ,” ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ꯫ (ꯏꯁꯥꯏꯌꯥ30:19-21)

ꯃꯗꯨꯆꯍꯤ ꯂꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯋꯥꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯃꯥꯑꯣꯏꯔꯕꯁꯨ, ꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯗꯥꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯅꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯅꯕꯥꯁꯦꯝ ꯁꯥꯗꯨꯅꯥꯂꯩꯒꯗꯕꯅꯤ:

71

12 … ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯗꯥꯅꯈꯣꯌ ꯑꯣꯖꯥꯑꯣꯏꯔꯒꯗꯕꯅꯤ, (ꯍꯤꯕ ꯭ꯔꯨ5:12)

15 ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯅꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯊꯝꯃꯣꯌꯗꯥꯃꯄꯨꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯕꯨꯁꯦꯡꯂꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ ꯂꯧꯕꯤꯌꯨ: ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯅꯨꯡꯗꯥꯂꯩꯔꯤꯕꯥꯑꯥꯁꯥꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯝ ꯍꯪꯂꯤꯕꯥ
ꯃꯤ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯃꯛꯇꯥꯏꯆꯝ ꯆꯝꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯀꯤꯕꯥꯒꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥꯄꯥꯎꯈꯨꯝ ꯄꯤꯅꯕꯥꯃꯇꯝꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯇꯥꯁꯦꯝ ꯁꯥꯗꯨꯅꯥꯂꯩꯌꯨ: (1 ꯄꯤꯇꯔ 3:15, KJV)

ꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥꯑꯋꯥꯕꯥꯍꯧꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯉꯩꯗꯥ, ꯍꯦꯟꯅꯥꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥꯌꯥꯕꯥꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯟ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯕꯨꯇꯝꯕꯤꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯅꯥꯎꯠꯂꯤ:

33 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯤꯌꯥꯃꯒꯤ ꯃꯅꯨꯡꯗꯒꯤ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯕꯨ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯒꯅꯤ (ꯗꯥꯅꯤꯌꯦꯜ 11:33)

ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ, ꯊꯧꯖꯥꯜ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯈꯉꯕꯗꯥꯇꯃꯖꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯍꯦꯅꯒꯠꯂꯀꯄꯥ(2 ꯄꯤꯇꯔ 3:18) ꯑꯁꯤ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯇꯧꯒꯗꯕꯥꯄꯣꯠ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ꯫ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ, “ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯖꯦꯔꯨꯁꯥꯂꯦꯃꯗꯥ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯌꯤꯍꯨꯗꯤꯌꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯃꯔꯤꯌꯥ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯕꯗꯥ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥ ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥ ꯑꯩꯒꯤ ꯁꯥꯛꯁꯤ ꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ” (ꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯊꯕꯛ 1:8)꯫ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯊꯧꯗꯥꯡꯒꯤ ꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯑꯃꯗꯤ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯕꯥꯉꯝꯕꯅꯤ꯫

ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯍꯦꯟꯅꯥ ꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥ ꯌꯥꯕꯥ, ꯐꯤꯂꯥꯗꯦꯜꯐꯤꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯅꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ 3:7-13), ꯃꯁꯤꯗꯥ ꯆꯍꯤ ꯂꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯍꯧꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯉꯩꯗꯥꯃꯔꯨꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯒꯤ ꯁꯥꯛꯁꯤ ꯑꯗꯨꯇꯦꯡꯕꯥꯡꯕꯥꯌꯥꯎꯒꯅꯤ (ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨꯃꯊꯤ 24:14)꯫

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯂꯤꯡꯈꯠꯂꯕꯥꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ, ꯃꯥꯡꯍꯜꯂꯕꯥꯄ ꯭ꯂ ꯥꯅꯦꯠ ꯑꯃꯥꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥ ꯁꯦꯃꯒꯠꯄꯗꯥ ꯃꯇꯦꯡ ꯄꯥꯡꯅꯕꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯕꯨ ꯁꯤꯖꯤꯟꯅꯒꯅꯤ:

12 ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯅꯨꯡꯗꯒꯤ ꯂꯥꯀꯄꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯑꯔꯤꯕꯥ ꯃꯥꯡꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯕꯥ ꯃꯐꯃꯁꯤꯡ ꯁꯥꯒꯅꯤ; ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯃꯤꯔꯣꯜ ꯀꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯌꯨꯝꯐꯃꯁꯤꯡ ꯍꯧꯒꯠꯀꯅꯤ; ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨꯊꯨꯒꯥꯏꯔꯕꯥꯐꯤꯔꯣꯜ ꯁꯦꯃꯒꯠꯄꯥ, ꯂꯩꯅꯕꯥꯂꯝꯕꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥꯁꯦꯃꯒꯠꯄꯥꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯀꯧꯒꯅꯤ꯫ (ꯏꯁꯥꯏꯌꯥ58:12)

72

ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ, ꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯗꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯗꯥꯍꯤꯡꯈꯤꯕꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯆꯍꯤ ꯂꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥꯁꯦꯃꯒꯠꯂꯤꯕꯥꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯗꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯁꯍꯔꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥ(ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥꯃꯐꯃꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥ) ꯂꯩꯕꯥ ꯂꯥꯏꯍꯅꯒꯅꯤ꯫

ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯃꯛ ꯍꯦꯟꯅꯥꯐꯕꯥꯃꯐꯝ ꯑꯃꯥꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯤ ꯑꯦꯝꯕꯦꯁꯦꯗꯔ ꯑꯣꯏꯒꯗꯕꯅꯤ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯁꯨ ꯊꯧꯒꯜ ꯇꯧꯕꯥꯉꯝꯅꯕꯥ꯫

ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯒꯤ ꯄꯥꯎꯖꯦꯂꯅꯥꯍꯣꯡꯍꯜꯂꯤ

ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ, “ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯑꯩꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯍꯩꯗꯥ ꯂꯦꯡꯗꯅꯥ ꯂꯩꯔꯕꯗꯤ, ꯅꯈꯣꯌ ꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯃꯛ ꯑꯩꯒꯤ ꯁꯤꯁ ꯭ꯌ ꯁꯤꯡꯅꯤ꯫ 32 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨ ꯈꯉꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯅꯥꯅꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨꯅꯤꯡꯇꯝꯍꯅꯒꯅꯤ” (ꯌꯣꯍꯟ 8:31-32)꯫ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯈꯉꯕꯅꯥ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯥꯁꯥꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥ ꯊꯥꯡꯒꯠꯂꯕꯗꯒꯤ ꯅꯤꯡꯇꯝꯍꯜꯂꯤ꯫ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯊꯕꯛ ꯃꯥꯌ ꯄꯥꯀꯄꯥꯊꯧꯔꯥꯡ ꯑꯃꯥ—ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯊꯧꯔꯥꯡ!—ꯊꯧꯅꯥ ꯂꯩꯅꯥ ꯇꯦꯡꯕꯥꯡꯕꯥ ꯉꯝꯃꯤ! ꯁꯩꯇꯥ ꯅꯅꯥ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯕꯥ ꯂꯥꯟꯅꯥ ꯂꯃꯖꯤꯡꯂꯦ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ 12:9) ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯁꯃꯁꯤꯟꯕꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯅꯤ꯫ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯂꯦꯞꯀꯗꯕꯅꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯗꯨꯇꯦꯡꯕꯥꯡꯒꯗꯕꯅꯤ (ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨꯌꯣꯍꯟ 18:37)꯫

ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯒꯤ ꯄꯥꯎꯖꯦꯜ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯤ ꯑꯃꯒꯤ ꯀꯅꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯈꯛꯇꯗꯒꯤ ꯍꯦꯟꯅꯥꯆꯥꯎꯏ꯫ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯅꯥꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯗꯥꯃꯤ ꯑꯃꯕꯨꯍꯣꯡꯍꯅꯒꯗꯕꯅꯤ:

2 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯃꯑꯣꯡꯗꯥ ꯆꯠꯂꯣꯏꯗꯕꯅꯤ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯈꯜ ꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏꯍꯟꯗꯨꯅꯥꯍꯣꯡꯂꯛꯄꯤꯌꯨ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯑꯐꯕꯥ, ꯌꯥꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯕꯥꯑꯄꯥꯝꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯀꯔꯤꯅꯣ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯈꯉꯕꯥꯉꯝꯅꯕꯥ꯫ (ꯔꯣꯃꯟ 12:2)

ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯅꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯊꯧꯒꯜ ꯇꯧꯅꯕꯥꯍꯣꯡꯂꯀꯏ:

22 ꯊꯧꯒꯜ ꯇꯧꯕꯁꯤꯡ, ꯍꯀꯆꯥꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡ ꯏꯟꯅꯥ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯋꯥ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯇꯥ ꯉꯥꯀꯎ, ꯃꯤꯕꯨ ꯅꯨꯡꯉꯥꯏꯍꯟꯕꯥ

73

ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥꯃꯤꯠꯌꯦꯡꯗꯥꯈꯛꯇꯥꯊꯧꯒꯜ ꯇꯧꯗꯅꯥ, ꯊꯝꯃꯣꯌ ꯁꯦꯡꯅꯥ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯕꯨꯀꯤꯗꯨꯅꯥ꯫ 23 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯇꯧꯔꯤꯕꯥꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯃꯛ, ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯅꯠꯇꯅꯥ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯇꯧꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ ꯊꯝꯃꯣꯌ ꯁꯦꯡꯅꯥꯇꯧꯕꯤꯌꯨ,

24 ꯃꯄꯨ ꯗꯒꯤ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯅꯥꯐꯪꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯈꯉꯗꯨꯅꯥ; ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯃꯄꯨ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯤ ꯊꯧꯒꯜ ꯇꯧꯔꯤ꯫ (ꯀꯣꯂꯣꯁꯤꯌ 3:22-24)

28 ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ, ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯊꯧꯊꯤꯡꯕꯥꯌꯥꯗꯕꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯥꯐꯪꯂꯤꯕꯅꯥ, ꯊꯧꯖꯥꯜ ꯂꯩꯁꯤ, ꯃꯗꯨꯅꯥꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯏꯀꯥꯏ ꯈꯨꯝꯅꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯕꯨ ꯀꯤꯕꯥꯒꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯕꯨꯌꯥꯕꯥꯃꯑꯣꯡꯗꯥꯊꯧꯒꯜ ꯇꯧꯕꯥꯉꯝꯅꯕꯥ꯫ (ꯍꯤꯕ ꯭ꯔꯨ12:28)

ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯅꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯗꯒꯤ ꯇꯣꯉꯥꯟꯅꯥꯍꯤꯡꯏ꯫ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯊꯥꯛꯇꯒꯤ ꯍꯦꯟꯅꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯊꯥꯛ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯜꯂꯤ꯫ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯃꯤꯅꯥꯊꯥꯖꯕꯅꯥꯍꯤꯡꯏ (ꯍꯤꯕ ꯭ꯔꯨ10:38), ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯗꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯗꯥꯍꯤꯡꯅꯕꯥꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥꯃꯊꯧ ꯇꯥ ꯏ꯫ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯅꯁꯤꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌ ꯂꯩꯔꯤꯕꯥꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯗꯒꯤ ꯑꯁꯨꯛ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯇꯣꯉꯥꯟꯅꯥ ꯂꯧꯈꯤ ꯃꯗꯨꯗꯤ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯃꯑꯣꯡ ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥ ꯋꯥꯁꯛꯇꯥ “ꯂꯝꯕꯤ” ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯀꯧꯈꯤ (ꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯊꯕꯛ 9:2; 19:9; 24:14,22)꯫ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯅꯥꯁꯩꯇꯥ ꯅꯒꯤ ꯁꯥꯐꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯈꯥꯗꯥꯂꯥꯟꯅꯥꯂꯃꯖꯤꯡꯂꯒꯥ, “ꯀꯦꯅꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤ” ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯀꯧꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥꯃꯁꯥꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯈꯛꯇꯥꯍꯤꯡꯏ (ꯌꯤꯍꯨꯗꯥ11)꯫

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥ, ꯅꯨꯡꯉꯥꯏꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯥꯟꯇꯤꯒꯤ ꯄꯥꯎꯖꯦꯜ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ (ꯔꯣꯃꯟ 14:17)꯫ ꯆꯨꯝꯅꯥꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯕꯥꯋꯥꯄꯥꯎꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯍꯩꯅꯥꯊꯧꯅꯥꯄꯤꯔꯤ (ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ1 ꯀꯣꯔꯤꯟꯊꯤꯌ 14:3; 1 ꯊꯦꯁꯥꯂꯣꯅꯤꯀꯥ4:18), ꯃꯔꯨꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯁꯣꯀꯍꯟꯗꯨꯅꯥꯂꯥꯛꯂꯤꯕꯥꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯎꯔꯤꯕꯥꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ (ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨꯂꯨꯛ 21:8-36)꯫ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯟ ꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯅꯥ ꯊꯋꯥꯏꯒꯤ ꯌꯥꯏꯐꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯍꯀꯆꯥꯡꯒꯤ ꯊꯧꯖꯥꯂꯗꯥꯄꯨ ꯔꯀꯏ (ꯃꯥꯔꯛ 10:29-30)꯫ ꯃꯁꯤ ꯃꯗꯨꯗꯥꯍꯤꯡꯂꯤꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯃꯊꯧ ꯇꯥ ꯏ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯒꯤ ꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ꯫ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯅꯁꯤꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯦꯝꯕꯦꯁꯦꯗꯔꯁꯤꯡꯅꯤ꯫

ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌ ꯍꯀꯆꯥꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯗꯥ ꯍꯤꯡꯂꯕꯁꯨ, ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯅꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯑꯥꯁꯥꯍꯀꯆꯥꯡꯒꯤ ꯄꯣꯠꯇꯥ ꯅꯠꯇꯅꯥꯊꯋꯥꯏꯒꯤ ꯄꯣꯠꯇꯥ ꯊꯝꯃꯤ (ꯔꯣꯃꯟ 8:5-8)꯫ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥ“ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯒꯤ ꯑꯥꯁꯥ” ꯂꯩ(ꯀꯣꯂꯣꯁꯤꯌ 1:23)꯫

74

ꯃꯁꯤ ꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯥꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯅꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯈꯤꯕꯥ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯕꯨ ꯊꯥꯖꯩꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯥꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯗꯕꯥꯄꯣꯠ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ꯫

75

6. ꯒ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯛ-ꯔꯣꯃꯟ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯔꯨꯑꯣꯏ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ...

ꯒ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯛ-ꯔꯣꯃꯟ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯑꯣꯡ ꯈꯔꯥ ꯇꯝꯕꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯊꯥꯖꯩ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯃꯁꯤ ꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯃꯛ ꯀꯔꯤꯅꯣ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯕꯗꯥ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯥ ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯏ꯫ ꯈꯨꯗꯝꯅꯥ, The Catholic Encyclopedia (ꯀꯦꯊꯣꯂꯤꯛ ꯏꯟꯁꯥꯏꯀ ꯭ꯂ ꯣꯄꯦꯗꯤꯌꯥ) ꯅꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯃꯁꯤ ꯇꯝꯕꯤ:

ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯤ … ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯕꯒꯤ ꯊꯥꯛ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯗꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯂꯥꯛꯄꯥ, ꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯃꯑꯣꯡ ꯀꯌꯥ, ꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯑꯔꯊ, ꯃꯁꯤ ꯐꯪꯅꯕꯒꯤꯂꯝꯕꯤ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯋꯥꯇꯥ ꯀꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯨꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥꯋꯥꯐꯝ ꯑꯣꯏꯈꯤ, ꯃꯗꯨꯗꯤ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯋꯥꯇꯥ ꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ“ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ” ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯀꯧꯏ...ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯄꯨ“ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ” ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯉꯥꯡꯕꯥꯍꯧꯔꯀꯈꯤ; ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨCol., I, 13; I Thess., ii, 12; Apoc., I, 6,
9; v, 10, ꯑꯁꯤꯅꯆꯤꯡꯕꯥ꯫...ꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯊꯗꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯅꯥ ꯂꯤꯡꯈꯠꯂꯕꯥ ꯏꯟꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯇ ꯭ꯌꯨꯁꯟ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯕꯥ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯤ …
(Pope H. Kingdom of God. The Catholic Encyclopedia, Volume VIII.
1910)

ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥꯌꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ“Col., I, 13; I Thess., ii, 12; Apoc., I, 6, 9; v, 10” ꯇꯥ ꯛꯂꯕꯁꯨ, ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯃꯈꯣꯌ ꯊꯤꯔꯕꯗꯤ, ꯋꯥꯍꯩꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯅꯨꯡꯗꯒꯤ ꯑꯃꯠꯇꯅꯥꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯞ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯀꯔꯤꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥꯑꯃꯠꯇꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯗꯦ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯐꯪꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥꯃꯁꯤ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤ꯫ ꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯍꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯀꯅꯤ ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥ, ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯅꯠꯇꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯗꯥꯂꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯅꯥꯆꯦꯀꯁꯤꯅꯍꯜꯂꯤ (ꯒꯥꯂꯥꯇꯤꯌ 1:3-9)꯫ ꯋꯥꯈꯜ ꯅꯨꯡꯉꯥꯏꯇꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ, ꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯃꯗꯨꯇꯧꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯦ꯫

ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ, “ꯑꯩꯅꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤ, ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤ꯫ ꯑꯩꯒꯤ ꯈꯨꯠꯊꯥꯡꯗꯥꯅꯠꯇꯅꯥꯀꯅꯥꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥꯑꯃꯠꯇꯅꯥꯏꯄꯥꯒꯤ ꯃꯅꯥꯛꯇꯥꯂꯥꯛꯄꯥꯉꯃꯗꯦ” (ꯌꯣꯍꯟ 14:6)꯫ ꯄꯤꯇꯔꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ, “ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥꯀꯅꯥꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥꯑꯃꯠꯇꯗꯥ ꯀꯅꯕꯥ ꯂꯩꯇꯦ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯀꯅꯕꯥ ꯐꯪꯒꯗꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥ ꯄꯤꯕꯤꯔꯕꯥ ꯑꯇꯤꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯃꯈꯥꯗꯥ ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥ ꯃꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯠꯇꯥ ꯂꯩꯇꯦ” (ꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯊꯕꯛ 4:12)꯫ ꯀꯅꯕꯥꯐꯪꯅꯕꯥꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯅꯥꯄꯥꯞ

76

ꯀꯣꯀꯄꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯕꯨꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯕꯒꯤ ꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥꯂꯩꯒꯗꯕꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯄꯤꯇꯔꯅꯥ ꯌꯤꯍꯨꯗꯤꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ (ꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯊꯕꯛ 2:38)꯫

ꯃꯁꯤꯒꯥꯃꯥꯌꯣꯛꯅꯅꯥ, ꯂꯩꯔꯃꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯕꯥꯄꯣꯞ ꯐ ꯭ꯔ ꯥꯟꯁꯤꯁꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯗꯥꯊꯥꯖꯗꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ, ꯌꯤꯁꯨ ꯌꯥꯎꯗꯅꯥ, ꯑꯐꯕꯥ ꯊꯕꯀꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯀꯅꯕꯥ ꯐꯪꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ! ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯌꯤꯍꯨꯗꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯌꯤꯁꯨꯕꯨꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯗꯅꯥꯀꯅꯕꯥꯐꯪꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯁꯨꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ! ꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯒ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯛ-ꯔꯣꯃꯟ ꯈꯔꯅꯥ ꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯗꯥ ꯌꯥꯑꯣꯗꯕꯥ ‘ꯃꯦꯔꯤ’ ꯒꯤ ꯃꯑꯣꯡ ꯑꯃꯕꯨꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯒꯤ ꯀꯣꯅꯁꯥꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯀꯨꯃꯦꯅꯤꯀꯦꯜ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯙꯔꯝ ꯀꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯃꯠꯇꯥꯑꯣꯏꯅꯕꯒꯤ ꯀꯣꯅꯁꯥꯡ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥꯂꯧꯕꯒꯨꯝ ꯎꯏ꯫ ꯋꯥꯈꯜ ꯅꯨꯡꯉꯥꯏꯇꯕꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ, ꯃꯈꯣꯌ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯌꯤꯁꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯨꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯁꯨ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯗꯦ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯁꯨꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯗꯦ꯫ ꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯁꯤꯡ ꯍꯦꯅꯒꯠꯍꯟꯂꯤ꯫

ꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯃꯤꯠꯅꯥꯎꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡ ꯏꯟꯅꯥꯆꯠꯄꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯗꯥꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥ ꯊꯝꯕꯥ ꯄꯥꯝꯃꯤ꯫ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯅꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥ ꯌꯦꯡꯒꯗꯕꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥꯋꯥꯁꯛꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤ:

2 ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤꯗꯥ ꯂꯩꯕꯥ ꯄꯣꯠꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥ ꯅꯠꯇꯅꯥ ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥ ꯂꯩꯕꯥ ꯄꯣꯠꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥꯋꯥꯈꯜ ꯊꯝꯃꯨ꯫ (ꯀꯣꯂꯣꯁꯤꯌ 3:2)

7 ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯃꯤꯠꯅꯥꯎꯕꯅꯥꯅꯠꯇꯅꯥꯊꯥꯖꯕꯅꯥꯆꯠꯂꯤ꯫ (2 ꯀꯣꯔꯤꯟꯊꯤꯌ 5:7)

ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ, ꯄꯣꯞ ꯄꯥꯏꯌꯁ XI ꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯄꯨꯃꯤꯠꯅꯥꯎꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡ ꯏꯟꯅꯥꯆꯠꯅꯕꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ:

... ꯀꯦꯊꯣꯂꯤꯛ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯞ... ꯑꯁꯤ ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤꯗꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯅꯤ꯫ (ꯄꯥꯏꯌꯁꯀꯤ Quas Primas ꯑꯦꯅꯁꯥꯏꯀ ꯭ꯂ ꯤꯀꯦꯜ)꯫

CatholicBible101 ꯋꯦꯕꯁꯥꯏꯠꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯔꯤ, “ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯑꯦ.ꯗꯤ. 33 ꯗꯥꯌꯤꯁꯨꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯅꯥꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤꯗꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯀꯤ ꯃꯑꯣꯡꯗꯥ ꯂꯤꯡꯈꯠꯈꯤ, ꯃꯗꯨꯄꯤꯇꯔꯅꯥꯂꯃꯖꯤꯡꯈꯤ...ꯀꯦꯊꯣꯂꯤꯛ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯞ꯫” ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ ꯆꯍꯤ ꯂꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯃꯐꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯗꯥꯂꯩꯇꯦ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯁꯤ ꯔꯣꯃꯒꯤ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯁꯨꯅꯠꯇꯦ꯫ ꯃꯁꯤ ꯂꯥꯀꯄꯥꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ, ꯃꯁꯤ ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤꯗꯥ ꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯇꯥ “ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ

77

ꯀꯣꯅꯁꯥꯡꯁꯤꯡ” (ꯃꯊꯤ 16:19) ꯂꯩꯔꯕꯁꯨ, ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯞ ꯑꯃꯕꯨ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯔꯤꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ“ꯈꯉꯕꯒꯤ ꯀꯣꯅꯁꯥꯡ ꯂꯧꯊꯣꯛꯂꯦ” (ꯂꯨꯛ
11:52)꯫

ꯔꯣꯃꯒꯤ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯅꯥꯊꯨꯅꯥꯂꯥꯛꯀꯗꯕꯥꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤꯒꯤ ꯆꯍꯤ ꯂꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯥꯌꯣꯛꯇꯥꯑꯁꯨꯛ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯃꯄꯥꯉ ꯭ꯒ ꯜ ꯀꯅꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯔꯤ ꯃꯗꯨꯗꯤ ꯃꯁꯤ ꯑꯣꯐꯤꯁꯤꯌꯦꯜ Catechism of the Catholic Church ꯗꯥꯂꯤꯁ ꯭ꯠ ꯇꯧꯔꯤꯕꯥ“ꯑꯦꯟꯇꯤꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯀꯤ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯕꯥ” ꯑꯃꯈꯛꯇꯅꯤ:

676 ꯃꯦꯁꯤꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯑꯥꯁꯥꯑꯗꯨꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥꯃꯇꯃꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯂꯒꯤ ꯈꯨꯠꯊꯥꯡꯗꯥ
ꯄꯨ ꯋꯥꯔꯤꯒꯤ ꯃꯄꯥꯟꯗꯥꯈꯛꯇꯥ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯕꯥꯌꯥꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯄꯨ ꯋꯥꯔꯤꯒꯤ ꯃꯅꯨꯡꯗꯥ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯍꯅꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯗꯥ ꯑꯦꯟꯇꯤꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯀꯤ ꯂꯥꯟꯅꯥꯂꯃꯖꯤꯡꯕꯥꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯗꯥꯃꯑꯣꯡ ꯂꯧꯕꯥꯍꯧꯔꯦ꯫ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯅꯥꯃꯤꯂꯦꯅꯦꯔꯤꯌꯥꯅꯤꯖꯝ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯃꯃꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯈꯥꯗꯥ ꯂꯥꯛꯀꯗꯕꯥ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯍꯣꯡꯗꯣꯀꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯃꯑꯣꯡꯁꯤꯡ ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯌꯥꯗꯕꯥꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯀꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯦ … (Catechism of the
Catholic Church. Imprimatur Potest +Joseph Cardinal Ratzinger. Doubleday, NY 1995, p. 194)

ꯋꯥꯈꯜ ꯅꯨꯡꯉꯥꯏꯇꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ, ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯈꯟꯅꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥꯌꯥꯅꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯗꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯄꯗꯥꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥꯑꯋꯥꯕꯥ ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯈꯔꯅꯥ ꯃꯗꯨꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯂꯤꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯥꯌꯣꯛꯇꯥ ꯑꯀꯤꯕꯥ ꯄꯣꯛꯅꯕꯥ ꯈꯣꯉꯊꯥꯡꯁꯤꯡ ꯂꯧꯒꯅꯤ (ꯗꯥꯅꯤꯌꯦꯜ 7:25; 11:30-36)꯫ ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ, ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯈꯟꯊꯕꯥꯌꯥꯏ, ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯕꯨꯃꯄꯨꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯄꯥꯃꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯂꯩꯔꯣꯏꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯥ? ꯅꯠꯇꯦ, ꯃꯈꯣꯌ ꯂꯩꯔꯣꯏ꯫ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤꯕꯥꯑꯁꯤ ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ:

21

“ꯑꯩꯉꯣꯟꯗꯥ‘ꯃꯄꯨ, ꯃꯄꯨ’ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯃꯤ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯃꯛ ꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥꯆꯉꯂꯣꯏ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯗꯥꯂꯩꯕꯤꯕꯥꯑꯩꯒꯤ ꯏꯄꯥꯒꯤ ꯑꯄꯥꯝꯕꯥ ꯇꯧꯕꯥꯃꯤ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥꯆꯉꯒꯅꯤ꯫

22 ꯅꯨꯃꯤꯠ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯑꯩꯉꯣꯟꯗꯥ
ꯍꯥꯌꯒꯅꯤ, ‘ꯃꯄꯨ, ꯃꯄꯨ, ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯤꯡꯗꯥ ꯋꯥꯄꯥꯎ ꯇꯥ ꯀꯈꯤꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯕꯔꯥ, ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯤꯡꯗꯥ ꯂꯥꯏꯔꯥꯕꯁꯤꯡ ꯊꯥꯗꯣꯀꯈꯤꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯕꯔꯥ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯤꯡꯗꯥꯑꯉꯀꯄꯥꯊꯕꯛ ꯀꯌꯥꯇꯧꯈꯤꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯕꯔꯥ?’ 23 ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯒꯤ ꯑꯩꯅꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯀꯅꯤ,

78

‘ꯑꯩꯅꯥꯅꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨꯀꯩꯗꯧꯉꯩꯗꯁꯨꯈꯉꯈꯤꯗꯦ; ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯌꯥꯊꯪꯊꯨꯒꯥꯏꯕꯥꯊꯕꯛ ꯇꯧꯔꯤꯕꯥꯅꯈꯣꯌ, ꯑꯩꯒꯤ ꯃꯐꯃꯗꯒꯤ ꯆꯠꯂꯨ!’ (ꯃꯊꯤ 7:21-23)

“ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯌꯥꯊꯪ ꯊꯨꯒꯥꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯣꯅꯕꯥ ꯋꯥꯐꯝ” ꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ “ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯊꯕꯛ ꯇꯧꯔꯤ” (2 ꯊꯦꯁꯥꯂꯣꯅꯤꯀꯥ2:7) ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯥꯄꯣꯂꯅꯥ ꯈꯉꯍꯅꯈꯤ꯫ ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯌꯥꯊꯪ ꯊꯨꯒꯥꯏꯕꯥ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥ ꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ ꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯅꯥ ꯆꯦꯀꯁꯤꯅꯍꯜꯂꯤꯕꯥ“ꯑꯔꯣꯅꯕꯥꯋꯥꯐꯝ, ꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥꯕꯦꯕꯤꯂꯣꯟ” (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ 17:3-5) ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯀꯧꯕꯥꯄꯣꯠ ꯑꯃꯒꯥꯁꯨꯃꯔꯤ ꯂꯩꯅꯩ꯫

“ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯌꯥꯊꯪꯊꯨꯒꯥꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯣꯅꯕꯥꯋꯥꯐꯝ” ꯑꯁꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯌꯥꯊꯪꯇꯔꯥꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯌꯥꯊꯪꯑꯁꯤꯅꯆꯤꯡꯕꯥꯉꯥꯛꯅꯕꯥꯍꯣꯠꯅꯒꯗꯕꯥꯃꯊꯧ ꯇꯥ ꯗꯦ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ/ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥꯃꯁꯤꯗꯥꯌꯥꯕꯥꯇꯣꯉꯥꯟꯕꯥꯃꯑꯣꯡ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯀꯌꯥꯂꯩꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ/ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯌꯥꯊꯪ ꯊꯨꯒꯥꯏꯕꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯌꯥꯕꯥ ꯄꯦꯅꯦꯟꯁꯀꯤ ꯃꯑꯣꯡꯁꯤꯡ ꯂꯩ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯟ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯂꯤꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯥꯃꯔꯤ ꯂꯩꯅꯩ, ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯌꯥꯊꯪꯒꯤ ꯃꯑꯣꯡ ꯑꯃꯥꯂꯩꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯈꯟꯂꯕꯁꯨ, ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥꯌꯥꯖꯒꯗꯕꯥꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯟ ꯙꯔꯝꯃꯒꯤ ꯃꯑꯣꯡ ꯑꯗꯨꯉꯥꯛꯂꯤꯕꯥꯅꯠꯇꯦ꯫

ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯟ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯂꯤꯕꯥ ꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯌꯥꯊꯪꯁꯤꯡ ꯊꯨꯒꯥꯏꯈꯤꯕꯥ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯋꯥꯔꯤꯒꯤ ꯂꯣꯝꯕꯤꯅꯥꯃꯁꯤ ꯌꯥꯍꯜꯂꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯐꯥꯔꯤꯁꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯨꯝꯅꯤ—ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥ ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯂꯝꯕꯤ ꯑꯗꯨ ꯂꯥꯟꯅꯥ ꯂꯥꯀꯈꯤ (ꯃꯊꯤ 15:3-9)! ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯔꯤꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯌꯥꯊꯪꯒꯤ ꯃꯥꯌꯣꯛꯇꯥꯂꯥꯟꯊꯦꯡꯅꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯏꯁꯥꯏꯌꯥꯅꯁꯨ ꯆꯦꯀꯁꯤꯅꯍꯅꯈꯤ (ꯏꯁꯥꯏꯌꯥ30:9)꯫ ꯋꯥꯈꯜ ꯅꯨꯡꯉꯥꯏꯇꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ, ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯌꯥꯊꯪ ꯌꯥꯗꯕꯥꯂꯥꯟꯊꯦꯡꯅꯕꯥꯑꯁꯤ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯉꯁꯤ ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯎꯔꯤꯕꯥꯄꯣꯠ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ꯫

ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥ “ꯑꯔꯣꯅꯕꯥ ꯋꯥꯐꯝ” ꯑꯃꯗꯤ ꯔꯣꯃꯒꯤ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯅꯥ ꯃꯁꯥꯒꯤ ꯂꯥꯟꯃꯤꯒꯤ ꯃꯑꯣꯡ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯏꯀꯨꯃꯦꯅꯤꯀꯦꯜ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯙꯔꯝ ꯀꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯦꯖꯦꯟꯗꯥꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯁꯥꯟꯇꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤꯗꯥ ꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯗꯥ ꯌꯥꯑꯣꯗꯕꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯑꯣꯡ ꯑꯃꯗꯥꯄꯨ ꯔꯛꯀꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯊꯥꯖꯕꯒꯨꯝ ꯎꯏ꯫ ꯆꯍꯤ ꯈꯔꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯃꯥꯏꯄꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯔꯤꯕꯥ ꯂꯥꯛꯀꯗꯕꯥ ꯏꯀꯨꯃꯦꯅꯤꯀꯦꯜ ꯑꯃꯠꯇꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯥꯌꯣꯛꯇꯥ ꯁꯥꯁ ꯭ꯠ ꯔꯅꯥ ꯆꯦꯀꯁꯤꯅꯍꯜꯂꯤ (ꯈꯉꯗꯣꯛꯅꯕꯥ: ꯔꯣꯃꯟ ꯀꯦꯊꯣꯂꯤꯛꯅꯥ ꯌꯥꯔꯕꯥ ꯍꯟꯗꯣꯀꯄꯥ, New Jerusalem Bible ꯎꯠꯂꯤ):

79

4 ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯦꯒꯟ ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯃꯥꯡꯗꯥ ꯈꯨꯔꯨꯃꯖꯈꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ
ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯁꯥꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯙꯤꯀꯥꯔ ꯄꯤꯈꯤ; ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯁꯥ ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯃꯥꯡꯗꯥ ꯈꯨꯔꯨꯃꯖꯗꯨꯅꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ, ‘ꯁꯥ ꯑꯁꯤꯒꯥ ꯀꯅꯥꯅꯥ ꯆꯥꯡꯗꯝꯅꯕꯥꯉꯃꯒꯅꯤ? ꯀꯅꯥꯅꯥꯃꯁꯤꯒꯥꯂꯥꯟꯊꯦꯡꯅꯕꯥꯉꯃꯒꯅꯤ?’ 5 ꯁꯥ ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯃꯁꯥꯒꯤ ꯆꯥꯎꯊꯣꯀꯆꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯕꯨꯂꯥꯟꯅꯥꯋꯥꯉꯥꯡꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯊꯥꯃꯔꯤꯔꯣꯜ ꯑꯅꯤ ꯊꯕꯛ ꯇꯧꯅꯕꯥꯌꯥꯍꯅꯈꯤ; 6 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯁꯤꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯤꯡꯒꯤ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯒꯤ ꯇꯝꯄꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯐꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥ ꯉꯥꯀꯄꯤꯕꯥ ꯐꯪꯂꯤꯕꯥ ꯃꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯥꯌꯣꯛꯇꯥ ꯂꯥꯟꯅꯥꯋꯥꯉꯥꯡꯈꯤ꯫ 7 ꯃꯁꯤꯕꯨꯑꯁꯦꯡꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯥ ꯂꯥꯟ ꯁꯣꯝꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨꯃꯥꯏꯊꯤꯕꯥꯄꯤꯅꯕꯥ ꯌꯥꯍꯅꯈꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯖꯥꯇꯤ, ꯃꯤꯌꯥꯝ, ꯂꯣꯜ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯃꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥꯁꯛꯇꯤ ꯄꯤꯈꯤ; 8 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯃꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯅꯥꯃꯁꯤꯗꯥꯈꯨꯔꯨꯃꯖꯒꯅꯤ, ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯗꯤ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯁꯦꯝꯕꯗꯒꯤ ꯀꯠꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯌꯥꯎꯃꯆꯥꯒꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯂꯥꯏꯔꯤꯛꯇꯥ ꯃꯃꯤꯡ ꯏꯔꯃꯗꯕꯥꯃꯤ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯃꯛ꯫ 9 ꯇꯥ ꯕꯥꯉꯝꯕꯥꯃꯤ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯃꯛꯅꯥꯇꯥ ꯕꯤꯌꯨ:
10 ꯂꯥꯟꯃꯤ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯂꯥꯟꯃꯤ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯕꯥ; ꯊꯥꯡꯅꯥ ꯁꯤꯅꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯊꯥꯡꯅꯥ ꯁꯤꯅꯕꯥ꯫ ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯅꯥ ꯑꯁꯦꯡꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥ ꯑꯁꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥ ꯇꯧꯗꯅꯥ ꯈꯥꯉꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥ ꯂꯩꯒꯗꯕꯅꯤ꯫ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ13:4-10, NJB)

ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥꯃꯇꯃꯒꯤ ꯕꯦꯕꯤꯂꯣꯅꯒꯤ ꯑꯃꯠꯇꯥꯑꯣꯏꯅꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯥꯌꯣꯛꯇꯥꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯅꯥ ꯆꯦꯀꯁꯤꯅꯍꯜꯂꯤ:

1 ꯌꯦꯠꯀꯣꯜ ꯇꯔꯦꯠ ꯂꯩꯔꯝꯕꯥꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯗꯨꯠ ꯇꯔꯦꯠꯀꯤ ꯃꯅꯨꯡꯗꯒꯤ
ꯑꯃꯅꯥꯑꯩꯉꯣꯟꯗꯥꯋꯥꯉꯥꯡꯅꯕꯥꯂꯥꯀꯈꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ, ‘ꯃꯐꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯗꯥꯂꯥꯀꯎ, ꯏꯁꯤꯡ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯃꯐꯃꯒꯤ ꯃꯅꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯐꯝꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯐꯝꯂꯤꯕꯥꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥꯂꯃꯍꯥꯟꯕꯤ ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯆꯩꯔꯥꯛ ꯑꯩꯅꯥꯅꯍꯥꯛꯇꯥꯎꯠꯀꯅꯤ,
2 ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤꯒꯤ ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯥ ꯂꯨꯍꯣꯡꯕꯒꯤ
ꯃꯄꯥꯟꯗꯥ ꯂꯩꯅꯕꯤꯈꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯃꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯄꯨ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯨꯍꯣꯡꯕꯥ ꯊꯨꯒꯥꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯌꯨꯅꯥ ꯃꯤꯠ ꯀꯣꯏꯍꯅꯈꯤ꯫’ 3 ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯑꯩꯕꯨꯊꯋꯥꯏꯗꯥꯂꯃꯍꯥꯡ ꯑꯃꯗꯥꯄꯨ ꯔꯀꯈꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯐꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥꯑꯩꯅꯥꯃꯀꯣꯛ ꯇꯔꯦꯠ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯀꯥꯏ ꯇꯔꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯁꯥꯄꯨ ꯝꯕꯗꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯕꯨꯂꯥꯟꯅꯥꯋꯥꯉꯥꯡꯕꯥꯃꯃꯤꯡꯁꯤꯡ ꯏꯔꯝꯕꯥꯑꯉꯥꯡꯕꯥꯁꯥꯑꯃꯗꯥꯇꯣꯡꯂꯤꯕꯥꯅꯨꯄꯤ ꯑꯃꯥꯎꯈꯤ꯫ 4 ꯅꯨꯄꯤ

80

ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥꯃꯆꯨꯃꯃꯤꯟ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯉꯥꯡꯕꯥꯐꯤ ꯁꯦꯠꯂꯝꯃꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯅꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯃꯜ ꯌꯥꯝꯂꯕꯥꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤꯡꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯨꯛꯇꯥ ꯅꯥꯃꯉꯥꯜ ꯊꯣꯛꯂꯝꯃꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯨꯍꯣꯡꯕꯥꯊꯨꯒꯥꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯂꯥꯡꯇꯛꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯁꯣꯏꯕꯅꯥ ꯊꯟꯂꯕꯥ ꯁꯅꯥꯒꯤ ꯌꯨ ꯈꯣꯔꯥꯡ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯄꯥꯏꯔꯝꯃꯤ; 5 ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯈꯥꯛꯇꯥꯃꯃꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯥ, ꯑꯔꯣꯅꯕꯥꯃꯃꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯥꯏꯔꯝꯃꯤ: ‘ꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥ ꯕꯦꯕꯤꯂꯣꯟ, ꯂꯃꯍꯥꯟꯕꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤꯗꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯑꯁꯣꯏꯕꯥꯊꯧꯑꯣꯡ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯃꯥ꯫’ 6 ꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯌꯨꯅꯥ ꯃꯤꯠ ꯀꯣꯏꯔꯕꯥ, ꯑꯁꯦꯡꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯏ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯁꯤꯈꯤꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯏꯅꯥꯃꯤꯠ ꯀꯣꯏꯔꯕꯥꯑꯩꯅꯥꯎꯈꯤ; ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯩꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨꯎꯔꯕꯥꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ, ꯑꯩꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯅꯥꯑꯉꯀꯄꯥ ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯈꯤ꯫ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ17:1-6, NJB)

9

‘ꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯡ ꯃꯊꯧ ꯇꯥ ꯏ꯫ ꯃꯀꯣꯛ ꯇꯔꯦꯠ ꯑꯗꯨꯆꯤꯡ ꯇꯔꯦꯠꯅꯤ, ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥ ꯅꯨꯄꯤ ꯑꯗꯨꯐꯝꯂꯤ. . .

18 ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ
ꯎꯈꯤꯕꯥꯅꯨꯄꯤ ꯑꯗꯨꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤꯗꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛꯂꯤꯕꯥꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥꯑꯙꯤꯀꯥꯔ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥꯁꯍꯔ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯤ꯫’ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ
17:9,18, NJB)

1 ꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ, ꯑꯩꯅꯥ ꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥ ꯑꯙꯤꯀꯥꯔ ꯐꯪꯂꯕꯥ ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥ ꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯗꯨꯠ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯗꯒꯤ ꯂꯥꯛꯂꯤꯕꯥ ꯎꯈꯤ; ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯁꯛ ꯅꯥꯏꯕꯅꯥꯃꯉꯥꯜ ꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤ꯫ 2 ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯈꯣꯟꯖꯦꯜ ꯑꯆꯧꯕꯅꯥ ꯀꯧꯈꯤ, ‘ꯕꯦꯕꯤꯂꯣꯟ ꯂꯥꯟꯊꯨꯡꯂꯦ, ꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥ ꯕꯦꯕꯤꯂꯣꯟ ꯂꯥꯟꯊꯨꯡꯂꯦ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯥꯏꯔꯥꯕꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯐꯝ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯁꯣꯏꯕꯥ ꯊꯋꯥꯏ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯃꯛ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯁꯣꯏꯕꯥ, ꯂꯥꯡꯇꯛꯅꯕꯥ ꯎꯆꯦꯛ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯃꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯩꯐꯝ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯦ꯫ 3 ꯖꯥꯇꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯨꯍꯣꯡꯕꯥꯊꯨꯒꯥꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯌꯨꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯊꯛꯂꯦ; ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤꯒꯤ ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯃꯛꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯥꯂꯨꯍꯣꯡꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯄꯥꯟꯗꯥꯂꯩꯅꯕꯤꯔꯦ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯥꯏꯁꯉꯒꯤ ꯃꯤ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯃꯛ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯐꯠꯇꯕꯥ ꯊꯧꯑꯣꯡꯒꯤ ꯈꯨꯠꯊꯥꯡꯗꯥꯂꯟꯂꯥꯛꯂꯦ꯫’ 4 ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯖꯦꯜ ꯑꯃꯅꯥꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯗꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯉꯥꯡꯈꯤ; ꯃꯁꯤꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯔꯤꯕꯥꯑꯩꯅꯥꯇꯥ ꯈꯤ, ‘ꯑꯩꯒꯤ ꯃꯤꯌꯥꯝ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯐꯃꯗꯒꯤ ꯊꯣꯔꯀꯎ, ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯔꯥꯟ ꯈꯨꯕꯃꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥ ꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯌꯥꯗꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯥꯏꯆꯠ ꯑꯗꯨꯃꯛ ꯈꯥꯉꯒꯗꯕꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯗꯅꯕꯥ꯫

5 ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯄꯥꯄꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯇꯤꯌꯥ ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥ ꯌꯧꯔꯦ,
ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯔꯥꯟ ꯈꯨꯕꯃꯁꯤꯡ ꯅꯤꯡꯁꯤꯡꯂꯤ:

81

ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥꯇꯧꯈꯤꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯥ ꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥ ꯇꯧꯕꯤꯌꯨ꯫ 6 ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯂꯧꯈꯤꯕꯒꯤ ꯑꯅꯤ ꯊꯣꯛ ꯍꯜꯂꯛꯀꯗꯕꯅꯤ꯫ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯁꯥꯒꯤ ꯌꯥꯎꯅꯥꯊꯝꯕꯒꯤ ꯑꯅꯤ ꯊꯣꯛ ꯃꯄꯥꯉ ꯭ꯒ ꯜ ꯀꯟꯕꯥ ꯈꯣꯔꯥꯡ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯐꯪꯒꯗꯕꯅꯤ꯫ 7 ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯆꯥꯎꯊꯣꯀꯆꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯐꯠꯇꯕꯥꯀꯨ ꯝꯃꯩꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯃꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯍꯨꯠꯇꯥ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯥꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥꯑꯅꯥꯕꯥꯐꯪꯒꯗꯕꯅꯤ꯫ ꯑꯩꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧꯅꯨꯄꯤ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥꯐꯝꯂꯤ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯈꯜꯂꯤ; ꯑꯩꯂꯨꯍꯣꯡꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯛꯂꯕꯥꯅꯨꯄꯤ ꯅꯠꯇꯦ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯀꯩꯗꯧꯉꯩꯗꯁꯨꯃꯤ ꯃꯥꯡꯕꯒꯤ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯥꯈꯉꯂꯣꯏ꯫ 8 ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ, ꯅꯨꯃꯤꯠ ꯑꯃꯗꯥ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥꯂꯥꯏꯆꯠꯁꯤꯡ ꯇꯥ ꯒꯅꯤ: ꯂꯥꯏꯅꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯥꯡꯉꯣꯏ꯫ ꯃꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨꯃꯩꯅꯥꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯅꯥꯆꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ꯫ ꯃꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨꯆꯩꯔꯥꯛ ꯄꯤꯔꯕꯥꯃꯄꯨꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔ ꯃꯄꯥꯉ ꯭ꯒ ꯜ ꯀꯅꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏ꯫’
9

‘ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥꯂꯨꯍꯣꯡꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯄꯥꯟꯗꯥꯂꯩꯅꯕꯤꯈꯤꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯐꯠꯇꯕꯥ ꯀꯨ ꯝꯃꯩ ꯇꯧꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤꯒꯤ ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯀꯞꯀꯅꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯨꯡꯉꯥꯏꯇꯅꯥꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯆꯥꯀꯄꯥꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯃꯩꯈꯨꯑꯗꯨꯎꯏ, (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ18:1-9,
NJB)

ꯖꯀꯥꯔꯤꯌꯥꯗꯥ, ꯂꯥꯛꯀꯗꯕꯥꯕꯦꯕꯤꯂꯣꯅꯒꯤ ꯃꯥꯌꯣꯛꯇꯥꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯅꯥꯆꯦꯀꯁꯤꯅꯍꯜꯂꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯍꯜꯂꯛꯠꯔꯤꯉꯩꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯑꯃꯠꯇꯥꯑꯣꯏꯅꯕꯥꯊꯣꯛꯂꯣꯏ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯎꯠꯂꯤ:

10 ꯆꯦꯀꯁꯤꯟꯕꯤꯌꯨ! ꯆꯦꯀꯁꯤꯟꯕꯤꯌꯨ! ꯈꯥꯊꯪꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯝꯗꯃꯗꯒꯤ ꯂꯥꯟꯊꯣꯀꯎ -- ꯌꯥꯍꯋꯦꯅꯥꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯂꯤ- ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯑꯩꯅꯥꯅꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨ ꯑꯇꯤꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤꯠ ꯃꯔꯤꯗꯥ ꯁꯟꯗꯣꯛꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯦ -- ꯌꯥꯍꯋꯦꯅꯥ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯂꯤ꯫ 11 ꯆꯦꯀꯁꯤꯟꯕꯤꯌꯨ! ꯅꯁꯥꯕꯨ ꯀꯅꯕꯤꯌꯨ, ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯕꯦꯕꯤꯂꯣꯅꯒꯤ ꯃꯆꯥꯅꯨꯄꯤꯒꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥꯂꯩꯔꯤꯕꯥꯁꯤꯌꯣꯟ!

12 ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯌꯥꯍꯋꯦ ꯁꯕꯥꯑꯣꯠꯅꯥꯃꯁꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯔꯤ, ꯃꯁꯛ ꯅꯥꯏꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ

ꯑꯩꯕꯨꯊꯥꯔꯀꯈꯤꯕꯗꯒꯤ, ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨꯂꯧꯊꯥꯈꯤꯕꯥꯖꯥꯇꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥ, ‘ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨꯁꯣꯛꯂꯤꯕꯥ ꯀꯅꯥꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯅꯥ ꯑꯩꯒꯤ ꯃꯤꯠꯀꯤ ꯃꯃꯤꯠ ꯁꯣꯛꯂꯤ꯫ 13 ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯌꯦꯡꯎ, ꯑꯩꯅꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥꯑꯩꯒꯤ ꯈꯨꯠ ꯍꯨꯏꯒꯅꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯂꯥꯟꯃꯤ ꯑꯣꯏꯍꯅꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨꯂꯧꯊꯥꯒꯅꯤ꯫’ ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯌꯥꯍꯋꯦ ꯁꯕꯥꯑꯣꯠꯅꯥꯑꯩꯕꯨ ꯊꯥꯔꯀꯈꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯅꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯈꯉꯒꯅꯤ! 14 ꯁꯤꯌꯣꯅꯒꯤ ꯃꯆꯥꯅꯨꯄꯤ,

82

ꯏꯁꯩꯁꯛꯎ, ꯅꯨꯡꯉꯥꯏꯌꯨ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯑꯩꯅꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯛꯇꯥ ꯂꯩꯅꯕꯥꯂꯥꯛꯂꯤ -ꯌꯥꯍꯋꯦꯅꯥꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯂꯤ! 15 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯨꯃꯤꯠ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥ ꯖꯥꯇꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥ ꯌꯥꯍꯋꯦꯗꯥ ꯊꯝꯃꯣꯌ ꯍꯣꯡꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯍꯣꯌ, ꯃꯈꯣꯌ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯤꯌꯥꯝ ꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯛꯇꯥ ꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ ꯌꯥꯍꯋꯦ ꯁꯕꯥꯑꯣꯠꯅꯥ ꯑꯩꯕꯨ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯅꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯊꯥꯔꯀꯈꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯈꯉꯒꯅꯤ! 16 ꯌꯥꯍꯋꯦꯅꯥꯌꯤꯍꯨꯗꯥꯕꯨ, ꯁꯦꯡꯂꯕꯥꯂꯝꯗꯃꯗꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯟꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯖꯦꯔꯨꯁꯥꯂꯦꯃꯕꯨꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥ ꯈꯅꯒꯅꯤ꯫ (ꯖꯀꯥꯔꯤꯌꯥ2:10-16, NJB; ꯈꯉꯗꯣꯛꯅꯕꯥ: KJV/NKJV ꯗꯥꯋꯥꯍꯩꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯖꯀꯥꯔꯤꯌꯥ2:6-12 ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯌꯥꯑꯣꯔꯤ)

ꯋꯥꯐꯝ ꯈꯔꯗꯥꯄꯨ ꯟꯅꯥꯊꯕꯛ ꯇꯧꯃꯤꯟꯅꯕꯥꯑꯐꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥꯌꯥꯔꯕꯁꯨ, ꯌꯨꯅꯥꯏꯇꯦꯗ ꯅꯦꯁꯟꯁ, ꯚꯦꯇꯤꯀꯥꯟ, ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯣꯇꯦꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯦꯟꯇ ꯀꯌꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯔꯟ ꯑꯣꯔꯊꯣꯗꯣꯛꯁꯀꯤ ꯂꯨꯆꯤꯡꯕꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯍꯦꯅꯒꯠꯍꯟꯂꯤꯕꯥ ꯏꯀꯨꯃꯦꯅꯤꯀꯦꯜ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯙꯔꯝ ꯀꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯛꯀꯤ ꯊꯧꯔꯃꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯑꯣꯡ ꯈꯔꯕꯨꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯅꯥ ꯃꯌꯦꯛ ꯁꯦꯡꯅꯥꯂꯥꯟꯅꯥꯂꯥꯀꯏ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨꯊꯧꯅꯥꯄꯤꯒꯗꯕꯥꯅꯠꯇꯦ꯫ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡ ꯏꯟꯂꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯗꯨꯅꯥ “ꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯕꯨꯂꯥꯟꯅꯥ ꯂꯃꯖꯤꯡꯒꯗꯕꯥ” ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯆꯦꯀꯁꯤꯅꯍꯅꯈꯤ (ꯃꯊꯤ 24:4-5)꯫ ꯏꯀꯨꯃꯦꯅꯤꯖꯃꯒꯤ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ6:1-2 ꯒꯤ ꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯥꯁꯤꯜ ꯍꯥꯡꯗꯣꯀꯄꯥ, ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥꯒꯤ “ꯑꯉꯧꯕꯥꯁꯒꯣꯜ ꯇꯣꯡꯕꯥ” (ꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯌꯤꯁꯨ ꯅꯠꯇꯦ) ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯁꯨꯈꯉꯅꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ17 ꯒꯤ ꯂꯃꯍꯥꯟꯕꯤ ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯥꯃꯔꯤ ꯂꯩꯅꯩ꯫

ꯖꯀꯥꯔꯤꯌꯥꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ, ꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯥꯄꯣꯂꯅꯁꯨꯌꯤꯁꯨꯍꯜꯂꯛꯠꯔꯤꯉꯩꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥ ꯊꯥꯖꯕꯒꯤ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯑꯃꯠꯇꯥꯑꯣꯏꯅꯕꯥꯊꯣꯛꯂꯣꯏ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ:

13 ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯅꯥꯊꯥꯖꯕꯗꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯃꯆꯥꯅꯨꯄꯥꯕꯨ ꯈꯉꯕꯗꯥꯑꯃꯠꯇꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯕꯥꯌꯧꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯉꯩꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯃꯁꯥꯒꯤ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯕꯥꯒꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯅꯥꯆꯥꯎꯔꯕꯥ, ꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯉꯩꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥ꯫ (ꯑꯦꯐꯤꯁꯥ4:13, NJB)

ꯑꯃꯠꯇꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯕꯥꯑꯁꯤ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯍꯜꯂꯛꯠꯔꯤꯉꯩꯗꯥꯂꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥꯂꯩ꯫ ꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯃꯛ, ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯍꯜꯂꯀꯄꯥꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯥꯌꯣꯛꯇꯥꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤꯟꯅꯒꯗꯕꯥꯖꯥꯇꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯑꯃꯠꯇꯥꯑꯣꯏꯅꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯃꯥꯡꯍꯅꯒꯗꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ:

83

11:15 ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯇꯔꯦꯠꯁꯨꯕꯥꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯗꯨꯇꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯇꯨꯔꯣꯠ ꯈꯣꯡꯈꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯗꯥꯈꯣꯟꯖꯦꯂꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯀꯧꯔꯒꯥꯍꯥꯌꯔꯤꯕꯥ ꯇꯥ ꯈꯤ, ‘ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯛꯂꯦ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯆꯨꯞꯄꯗꯥꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ꯫’ 16 ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯃꯃꯥꯡꯗꯥꯐꯝꯕꯥꯀꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥ ꯐꯝꯂꯤꯕꯥꯑꯍꯜ ꯇꯔꯥꯅꯤꯃꯥꯔꯣꯜ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥꯈꯨꯔꯨꯃꯖꯗꯨꯅꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯈꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯂꯝꯗꯥꯁꯣꯛꯍꯟꯗꯨꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯕꯨꯈꯨꯔꯨꯃꯖꯈꯤ 17 ꯋꯥꯍꯩꯑꯁꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ, ‘ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯀꯤ ꯁꯛꯇꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯤꯕꯥꯃꯄꯨ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔ, ꯂꯩꯔꯤꯕꯥ, ꯂꯩꯔꯝꯕꯥ, ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥ ꯁꯛꯇꯤ ꯂꯧꯗꯨꯅꯥ ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛ ꯍꯧꯕꯤꯔꯕꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯅꯍꯥꯛꯇꯥꯊꯥꯒꯠꯄꯥꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯂꯤ꯫ 18 ꯖꯥꯇꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥ ꯑꯁꯥꯑꯣꯈꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯩꯅꯥ ꯐꯥꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯝ, ꯁꯤꯔꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯕꯨꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯇꯧꯅꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯝ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯊꯧꯒꯜ ꯇꯧꯕꯥꯋꯥꯇꯥ ꯀꯊꯣꯀꯄꯁꯤꯡ, ꯑꯁꯦꯡꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯤꯡꯕꯨ ꯀꯤꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡ, ꯑꯄꯤꯛ ꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯇꯥ ꯃꯅꯥ ꯄꯤꯅꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯂꯥꯛꯂꯦ꯫ ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤ ꯃꯥꯡꯍꯟꯂꯤꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯕꯨ ꯃꯥꯡꯍꯅꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯂꯥꯛꯂꯦ꯫’ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ11:15-18, NJB)

19:6 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯩꯅꯥꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯆꯥꯎꯕꯥꯃꯤꯌꯥꯝ ꯑꯃꯒꯤ ꯈꯣꯟꯖꯦꯂꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥ, ꯑꯣꯁꯤꯌꯥꯅꯒꯤ ꯈꯣꯟꯖꯦꯜ ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥ ꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥ ꯅꯣꯡꯂꯩꯈꯣꯟꯖꯦꯂꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯈꯣꯟꯖꯦꯜ ꯑꯃꯥꯄꯥꯎꯈꯨꯝ ꯄꯤꯔꯤꯕꯥꯇꯥ ꯈꯤ, ‘ꯍꯥꯂꯦꯂꯨꯌꯥ! ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯀꯤ ꯁꯛꯇꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯤꯕꯥꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯄꯨꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛ ꯍꯧꯔꯦ; . . . 19 ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯑꯩꯅꯥꯁꯥꯑꯗꯨ, ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤꯒꯤ ꯅꯤꯡꯊꯧ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯂꯥꯟꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥ, ꯁꯒꯣꯜ ꯇꯣꯡꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯥꯟꯃꯤꯒꯥ ꯂꯥꯟꯊꯦꯡꯅꯅꯕꯥ ꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤꯟꯂꯤꯕꯥ ꯎꯈꯤ꯫ 20 ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯁꯥꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯐꯥꯈꯤ, ꯁꯥꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯍꯨꯠꯇꯥ ꯑꯉꯀꯄꯥ ꯊꯕꯀꯁꯤꯡ ꯇꯧꯈꯤꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯗꯨꯅꯥꯁꯥꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯈꯨꯗꯝ ꯂꯧꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯃꯨꯔꯇꯤꯗꯥ ꯈꯨꯔꯨꯃꯖꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯕꯨ ꯂꯥꯟꯅꯥꯂꯃꯖꯤꯡꯈꯤꯕꯥꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥꯋꯥꯇꯥ ꯀꯊꯣꯀꯄꯥꯑꯗꯨꯒꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥ꯫ ꯃꯈꯣꯌ ꯑꯅꯤ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯍꯤꯡꯂꯤꯉꯩꯗꯥ ꯆꯥꯛꯂꯤꯕꯥ ꯒꯟꯙꯀꯒꯤ ꯃꯩꯒꯤ ꯄꯥꯠꯇꯥ ꯊꯥꯗꯣꯀꯈꯤ꯫ 21 ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ ꯁꯒꯣꯜ ꯇꯣꯡꯕꯥ ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯤꯀꯣꯛꯇꯒꯤ ꯊꯣꯔꯀꯄꯥꯊꯥꯡꯅꯥꯍꯥꯠꯈꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯎꯆꯦꯛ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯅꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯍꯀꯆꯥꯡ ꯆꯥꯗꯨꯅꯥꯊꯨꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏꯈꯤ. . .

20:4

ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯑꯩꯅꯥꯐꯝꯕꯥꯀꯁꯤꯡ ꯎꯈꯤ, ꯃꯐꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌ

84

ꯐꯝꯈꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥ ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯇꯧꯅꯕꯥ ꯁꯛꯇꯤ ꯄꯤꯈꯤ꯫ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯁꯥꯛꯁꯤ ꯄꯤꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯍꯩ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤꯕꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯀꯛꯊꯠꯈꯤꯕꯥꯃꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯥꯑꯗꯨꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯃꯨꯔꯇꯤꯗꯥꯈꯨꯔꯨꯃꯖꯕꯥꯌꯥꯈꯤꯗꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯈꯥꯛꯇꯥꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥꯈꯨꯠꯇꯥꯈꯨꯗꯝ ꯂꯧꯕꯥꯌꯥꯈꯤꯗꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯊꯋꯥꯏꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯩꯅꯥ ꯎꯈꯤ; ꯃꯈꯣꯌ ꯍꯤꯡꯒꯠꯂꯛꯈꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ
ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯥ ꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥ ꯆꯍꯤ ꯂꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯀꯈꯤ꯫ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ19:6,19-21; 20:4, NJB)

ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯥꯌꯣꯛꯇꯥ ꯑꯃꯠꯇꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤꯟꯅꯔꯕꯥꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯂꯥꯟꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯃꯥꯡꯍꯅꯒꯗꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ꯫ ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯥ ꯍꯤꯡꯒꯠꯂꯛꯄꯒꯤ ꯑꯁꯦꯡꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ꯫ ꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥꯊꯥꯖꯕꯒꯤ ꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯑꯃꯠꯇꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯕꯥꯂꯩꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯋꯥꯈꯜ ꯅꯨꯡꯉꯥꯏꯇꯕꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ, ꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯥ ꯄꯣꯂꯅꯥ ꯆꯦꯀꯁꯤꯅꯍꯅꯈꯤꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ(2 ꯀꯣꯔꯤꯟꯊꯤꯌ 11:14-15), ꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯑꯐꯕꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥꯎꯔꯕꯁꯨꯑꯐꯕꯥꯅꯠꯇꯕꯥꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥꯊꯧꯒꯜ ꯇꯧꯕꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯇꯥ ꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯍꯦꯟꯅꯥꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯕꯥꯏꯕꯜ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯥ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯔꯝꯂꯕꯗꯤ, ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯍꯜꯂꯀꯄꯥꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯥꯂꯥꯟꯊꯦꯡꯅꯒꯗꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯍꯟꯊꯔꯝꯂꯝꯃꯤ꯫

85

7. ꯀꯔꯤꯒꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ?

ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯅꯥꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯂꯧꯁꯤꯡ ꯂꯩꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯈꯟꯕꯥꯄꯥꯝꯂꯕꯁꯨ, ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯕꯗꯥꯊꯤꯡꯖꯤꯅꯕꯥꯂꯩ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ “ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯕꯥꯑꯁꯤ ꯂꯣꯏꯁꯤꯟꯕꯥ ꯂꯩꯇꯦ” (ꯂꯥꯏꯁꯩ147:5)꯫

ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥꯄ ꯭ꯂ ꯥꯅꯦꯠ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯁꯦꯃꯒꯠꯅꯕꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯅꯥꯊꯧꯗꯥꯡ ꯂꯧꯕꯥꯃꯊꯧ ꯇꯥ ꯒꯅꯤ꯫

ꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯗꯥꯊꯥꯖꯔꯕꯁꯨ, ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯆꯥꯎꯕꯥꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯑꯃꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯇꯧꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯥꯂꯃꯖꯤꯡꯕꯤꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ ꯍꯤꯡꯕꯥꯄꯥꯝꯗꯦ꯫ ꯃꯈꯥꯒꯤ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ:

8 ꯍꯦ ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯅꯍꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯑꯐꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯎꯠꯂꯦ; ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯅꯥ ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯀꯔꯤ ꯄꯥꯝꯕꯤꯕꯒꯦ, ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯇꯧꯕꯥ, ꯃꯤꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤ ꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤꯕꯥ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥꯏꯆꯝ ꯆꯝꯅꯥ ꯆꯠꯄꯥꯅꯠꯇꯅꯥ? (ꯃꯤꯀꯥ6:8)

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥꯏꯆꯝ ꯆꯝꯅꯥꯆꯠꯄꯥꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯅꯥꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯥꯄꯥꯝꯅꯥ ꯇꯧꯈꯤꯕꯥꯄꯣꯠ ꯑꯃꯥꯅꯠꯇꯦ꯫ ꯑꯥꯗꯝ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯚꯥꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯃꯗꯒꯤ (ꯍꯧꯔꯛꯐꯝ 3:1-6), ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯌꯥꯊꯪꯁꯤꯡ ꯂꯩꯔꯕꯁꯨ(ꯊꯣꯔꯀꯄꯥ20:3-17), ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥ ꯃꯈꯣꯌ ꯃꯁꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯨꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥ ꯄꯣꯠꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥꯊꯝꯅꯕꯥꯈꯅꯈꯤ꯫

ꯄꯥꯎꯔꯧꯒꯤ ꯂꯥꯏꯔꯤꯛꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤ:

5 ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯊꯝꯃꯣꯌ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯅꯥꯃꯄꯨ ꯗꯥꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥꯊꯝꯃꯨ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯍꯥꯛ ꯃꯁꯥꯒꯤ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯕꯗꯥꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥꯊꯃꯒꯅꯨ; 6 ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤ
ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯇꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨ ꯌꯥꯖꯕꯤꯌꯨ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯂꯃꯖꯤꯡꯕꯤꯒꯅꯤ꯫ 7 ꯅꯍꯥꯛ ꯃꯁꯥꯒꯤ ꯃꯤꯠꯌꯦꯡꯗꯥꯂꯧꯁꯤꯡ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯨ; ꯃꯄꯨ ꯕꯨꯀꯤꯌꯨꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯐꯠꯇꯕꯗꯒꯤ ꯂꯥꯞꯊꯣꯀꯎ꯫ (ꯄꯥꯎꯔꯧ 3:5-7)

ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ, ꯃꯤ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯊꯝꯃꯣꯌ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯗꯥ ꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯥ ꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥ ꯊꯝꯂꯣꯏ ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯈꯣꯉꯊꯥꯡꯁꯤꯡ ꯂꯃꯖꯤꯡꯕꯤꯅꯕꯥꯉꯥꯏꯔꯣꯏ꯫ ꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯅꯥꯄꯥꯝꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯇꯧꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ

86

ꯍꯥꯌꯔꯕꯁꯨꯇꯧꯗꯦ꯫ ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯕꯨꯁꯩꯇꯥ ꯅꯅꯥꯂꯥꯟꯅꯥꯂꯃꯖꯤꯡꯂꯦ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ 12:9) ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯑꯄꯥꯝꯕꯥ ꯐꯠꯇꯕꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ‘ꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯆꯥꯎꯊꯣꯀꯆꯕꯥ’ (1 ꯌꯣꯍꯟ 2:16) ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥꯂꯥꯟꯊꯨꯡꯂꯦ꯫

ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ, ꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯈ ꯭ꯕ ꯥꯏꯗꯒꯤ ꯐꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯈꯉꯏ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯈꯟꯕꯅꯥ ꯃꯈꯣꯌ ꯃꯁꯥꯒꯤ ꯙꯔꯝꯃꯒꯤ ꯂꯣꯝꯕꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯀꯁꯤꯡ ꯁꯦꯃꯈꯤ꯫ ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ, ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯈꯉꯗꯦ (ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨꯌꯤꯔꯦꯃꯤꯌꯥ 10:23) ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯤ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯥꯄꯥꯞ ꯀꯣꯛꯂꯣꯏ꯫

ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯃꯊꯧ ꯇꯥ ꯏ (ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨꯃꯊꯤ
24:21-22)꯫

ꯊꯧꯖꯥꯜ ꯐꯪꯕꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯍꯩꯁꯤꯡ ꯈꯟꯊꯕꯤꯌꯨ

ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥ ꯄꯤꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯈ ꯭ꯕ ꯥꯏꯗꯒꯤ ꯃꯤꯡꯊꯣꯜꯂꯕꯥ ꯋꯥꯍꯩꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯅꯨꯡꯗꯒꯤ ꯑꯃꯗꯤ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯆꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥꯄꯤꯈꯤꯕꯥꯋꯥꯇꯥ ꯛꯇꯥꯌꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯊꯧꯖꯥꯜ ꯐꯪꯕꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯍꯩꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯤ꯫

ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤꯕꯥꯈꯔꯥꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ:
3

“ꯊꯋꯥꯏꯗꯥꯂꯥꯌꯔꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯊꯧꯖꯥꯜ ꯐꯪꯕꯅꯤ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯒꯤ
ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤꯅꯤ꯫ 4 ꯀꯞꯂꯤꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯊꯧꯖꯥꯜ ꯐꯪꯕꯅꯤ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯅꯨꯡꯉꯥꯏꯍꯟꯕꯥꯐꯪꯒꯅꯤ꯫ 5 ꯏꯆꯝ ꯆꯝꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯊꯧꯖꯥꯜ ꯐꯪꯕꯅꯤ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯟꯒꯅꯤ꯫ 6 ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯂꯥꯡꯉꯣꯏ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯁꯤꯡ ꯇꯨꯔꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯊꯧꯖꯥꯜ ꯐꯪꯕꯅꯤ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯃꯈꯣꯌ ꯊꯨꯒꯅꯤ꯫ 7 ꯃꯤꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯊꯧꯖꯥꯜ ꯐꯪꯕꯅꯤ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯃꯤꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤ ꯐꯪꯒꯅꯤ꯫ 8 ꯊꯝꯃꯣꯌ ꯁꯦꯡꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯊꯧꯖꯥꯜ ꯐꯪꯕꯅꯤ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯕꯨꯎꯒꯅꯤ꯫ 9 ꯁꯥꯟꯇꯤ ꯁꯦꯝꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯊꯧꯖꯥꯜ ꯐꯪꯕꯅꯤ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨ
ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯃꯆꯥꯁꯤꯡ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯀꯧꯒꯅꯤ꯫ 10 ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯂꯥꯟꯅꯥ ꯂꯃꯖꯤꯡꯕꯥꯐꯪꯂꯤꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯊꯧꯖꯥꯜ ꯐꯪꯕꯅꯤ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤꯅꯤ꯫ (ꯃꯊꯤ 5:3-10)

ꯊꯧꯖꯥꯜ ꯐꯪꯂꯕꯥꯋꯥꯁꯀꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯒꯗꯕꯥꯃꯐꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯅꯤ (ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨꯃꯥꯔꯛ 4:30-31), ꯃꯁꯤꯕꯨꯃꯊꯤꯅꯥꯀꯌꯥꯛ ꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ ꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯀꯧꯏ (ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨꯃꯊꯤ 13:31)꯫ ꯏꯆꯝ ꯆꯝꯕꯥ

87

ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯟꯒꯅꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯦꯡꯂꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯕꯨꯎꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯋꯥꯁꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯂꯩꯒꯗꯕꯥꯊꯧꯖꯥꯂꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯨꯡꯉꯥꯏꯅꯥ ꯉꯥꯏꯕꯤꯌꯨ!

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯆꯨꯝꯃꯤ

ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯗꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔ ꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤꯕꯅꯤ (1 ꯌꯣꯍꯟ 4:8,16) ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔ ꯃꯁꯥꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯈꯛꯇꯥ ꯈꯟꯕꯥ ꯅꯠꯇꯦ꯫ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯌꯥꯊꯪꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯕꯨꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯌꯨꯃꯂꯣꯟꯅꯕꯥꯃꯤꯕꯨꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤꯕꯥꯎꯠꯂꯤ (ꯃꯥꯔꯛ 12:29-31; ꯌꯥꯀꯣꯕ 2:8-11)꯫ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯃꯁꯥꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯈꯛꯇꯅꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯤꯕꯗꯥꯂꯣꯏꯁꯤꯜꯂꯤ (ꯔꯣꯃꯟ 8:6)꯫

ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯅꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯌꯥꯊꯪꯁꯤꯡ ꯉꯥꯀꯏ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯅꯥꯎꯠꯂꯤꯕꯥ ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ:

1 ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥꯃꯤ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯃꯛ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯗꯒꯤ ꯄꯣꯛꯂꯕꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯄꯣꯀꯍꯟꯕꯤꯕꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨ ꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤꯕꯥ ꯃꯤ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯃꯛꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯐꯃꯗꯒꯤ ꯄꯣꯛꯂꯕꯥ ꯃꯤ ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯁꯨ ꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤ꯫ 2 ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯕꯨꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤꯔꯒꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯌꯥꯊꯪꯁꯤꯡ ꯉꯥꯀꯄꯥ ꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ, ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯑꯉꯥꯡꯁꯤꯡꯕꯨꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯃꯁꯤꯅꯥꯈꯉꯏ꯫ 3 ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯕꯨꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤꯕꯥꯍꯥꯌꯕꯁꯤ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯌꯥꯊꯪꯁꯤꯡ ꯉꯥꯀꯄꯅꯤ꯫ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯌꯥꯊꯪꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯔꯨꯕꯥꯅꯠꯇꯦ꯫ (1 ꯌꯣꯍꯟ 5:1-3)

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ “ꯌꯥꯊꯪ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯅꯤ” (ꯂꯥꯏꯁꯩ119:172)꯫ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯁꯦꯡꯏ (ꯇꯥ ꯏꯇꯁ 1:15)꯫ ꯋꯥꯈꯜ ꯅꯨꯡꯉꯥꯏꯇꯕꯥꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ, ꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥ “ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯌꯥꯊꯪ ꯊꯨꯒꯥꯏꯕꯒꯤ” ꯃꯑꯣꯡ ꯀꯌꯥꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯦ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥ ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯌꯥꯊꯪꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥꯋꯥꯇꯥ ꯀꯊꯣꯀꯄꯁꯤꯡ ꯃꯥꯡꯍꯟꯅꯕꯥꯂꯥꯀꯈꯤꯗꯦ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯍꯟꯅꯕꯥꯂꯥꯀꯈꯤ (ꯃꯊꯤ 5:17), ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯑꯔꯊ ꯁꯟꯗꯣꯛꯅꯥꯇꯥ ꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯈꯜꯂꯝꯕꯗꯒꯤ ꯍꯦꯟꯅꯥꯄꯥꯛ ꯆꯥꯎꯍꯟꯗꯨꯅꯥ (ꯈꯨꯗꯝꯅꯥꯃꯊꯤ 5:21-28) ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯈꯉꯗꯦ꯫ “ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯕꯨꯇꯧꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯕꯥꯃꯤ ꯑꯗꯨꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥ ꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯀꯧꯒꯅꯤ” ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ (ꯃꯊꯤ 5:19) (‘ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ’ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ

88

‘ꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ’ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥ ꯋꯥꯍꯩꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯑꯃꯒꯤ ꯃꯍꯨꯠꯇꯥ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯁꯤꯖꯤꯟꯅꯕꯥꯌꯥꯏ)꯫

ꯊꯕꯛ ꯌꯥꯎꯗꯕꯥꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥꯑꯁꯤ ꯁꯤꯔꯕꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤ (ꯌꯥꯀꯣꯕ 2:17)꯫ ꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯌꯤꯁꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡ ꯏꯟꯂꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯔꯕꯁꯨ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯕꯁꯤꯡ ꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯥ ꯊꯥꯖꯔꯣꯏ (ꯃꯊꯤ 7:21-23) ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯇꯧꯒꯗꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨꯃꯤꯠꯌꯦꯡ ꯇꯧꯔꯣꯏ (ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ1 ꯀꯣꯔꯤꯟꯊꯤꯌ 11:1)꯫ “ꯄꯥꯞ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯁꯤ ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯌꯥꯊꯪ ꯊꯨꯒꯥꯏꯕꯅꯤ” (1 ꯌꯣꯍꯟ 3:4, KJV) ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯅꯥꯄꯥꯞ ꯇꯧꯔꯦ (ꯔꯣꯃꯟ 3:23)꯫ ꯑꯗꯨꯝ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯃꯛ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯃꯛ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯀꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯊꯧꯔꯥꯡ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯂꯩꯕꯅꯥ, ꯃꯤꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤꯅꯥꯋꯥꯌꯦꯂꯕꯨꯃꯥꯏꯊꯤꯕꯥꯄꯤꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯅꯥꯎꯠꯂꯤ (ꯌꯥꯀꯣꯕ 2:13; ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨꯂꯨꯛ 3:6)꯫

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯌꯥꯎꯗꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯁꯃꯁꯤꯟꯕꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯊꯕꯛ ꯃꯥꯌ ꯄꯥꯛꯂꯣꯏ꯫ ꯆꯍꯤ ꯂꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥ, ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥ “ꯌꯊꯥꯡꯒꯤ ꯎꯆꯩꯅꯥ” ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ 19:15), ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯗꯥꯍꯤꯡꯒꯗꯕꯅꯥꯑꯐꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥꯃꯥꯏꯄꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ꯫ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯥꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯈꯨꯟꯅꯥꯏꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯌꯥꯊꯪꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯉꯥꯛꯄꯥꯌꯥꯗꯕꯅꯥꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯣꯏꯗꯨꯅꯥꯅꯤ꯫ ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯅꯥꯈꯨꯟꯅꯥꯏꯒꯤ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯁꯤꯡ ꯁꯃꯁꯤꯟꯕꯥꯉꯃꯗꯦ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯄꯨ ꯋꯥꯔꯤꯅꯥꯎꯠꯂꯤ:

6 ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯍꯀꯆꯥꯡꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯈꯜ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯁꯤꯕꯅꯤ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯊꯋꯥꯏꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯈꯜ ꯑꯁꯤꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯥꯟꯇꯤꯅꯤ꯫ 7 ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯍꯀꯆꯥꯡꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯈꯜ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯌꯦꯛꯅꯕꯅꯤ; ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯃꯁꯤꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯌꯥꯊꯪꯒꯤ ꯃꯈꯥꯗꯥꯂꯩꯇꯦ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯉꯃꯁꯨꯉꯃꯗꯦ꯫ 8 ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ, ꯍꯀꯆꯥꯡꯗꯥ ꯂꯩꯔꯤꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯕꯨꯅꯨꯡꯉꯥꯏꯍꯅꯕꯥ ꯉꯃꯗꯦ꯫ (ꯔꯣꯃꯟ 8:6-8)

ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯅꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯊꯋꯥꯏꯒꯤ ꯄꯣꯠꯇꯥꯃꯤꯠꯌꯦꯡ ꯊꯝꯒꯗꯕꯅꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯄꯥꯞ ꯀꯣꯀꯄꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯕꯥꯞꯇꯥ ꯏꯖꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ, ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯁꯥꯃꯁꯥꯒꯤ ꯑꯋꯥꯠꯄꯥꯂꯩꯔꯕꯁꯨ, ꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯗꯥꯃꯗꯨꯇꯧꯅꯕꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯊꯋꯥꯏ ꯄꯤꯕꯤꯔꯤ (ꯔꯣꯃꯟ 8:9):

89

26 ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯃꯔꯨꯞ-ꯃꯄꯥꯡꯁꯤꯡ, ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯀꯧꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯌꯦꯡꯎ, ꯍꯀꯆꯥꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡ ꯏꯟꯅꯥꯂꯧꯁꯤꯡ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯌꯥꯃꯗꯦ, ꯁꯛꯇꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯌꯥꯃꯗꯦ, ꯃꯤꯡꯊꯣꯜꯂꯕꯥꯏꯃꯨꯡꯒꯤ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯌꯥꯃꯗꯦ꯫

27 ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯅꯥꯂꯧꯁꯤꯡ ꯂꯩꯕꯁꯤꯡꯕꯨꯂꯥꯡꯇꯛꯅꯍꯟꯅꯕꯥꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯡ ꯂꯩꯇꯕꯥꯄꯣꯠꯁꯤꯡ ꯈꯅꯈꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯄꯥꯉ ꯭ꯒ ꯜ ꯀꯟꯕꯥꯄꯣꯠꯁꯤꯡꯕꯨ ꯂꯥꯡꯇꯛꯅꯍꯟꯅꯕꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯅꯥ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯑꯋꯥꯠꯄꯥ ꯄꯣꯠꯁꯤꯡ ꯈꯅꯈꯤ; 28 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯃꯃꯜ ꯂꯩꯇꯕꯥꯄꯣꯠꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯌꯥꯗꯕꯥꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯀꯄꯥꯄꯣꯠꯁꯤꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯅꯥꯈꯅꯈꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯩꯔꯤꯕꯥ ꯄꯣꯠꯁꯤꯡꯕꯨꯀꯔꯤꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥꯑꯃꯠꯇꯥꯑꯣꯏꯍꯟꯗꯅꯕꯥꯂꯩꯇꯕꯥꯄꯣꯠꯁꯤꯡ ꯈꯅꯈꯤ,

29 ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯃꯥꯡꯗꯥ ꯍꯀꯆꯥꯡ ꯑꯃꯠꯇꯅꯥ ꯆꯥꯎꯊꯣꯀꯆꯗꯅꯕꯥ꯫ 30 ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯐꯃꯗꯒꯤ ꯅꯈꯣꯌ
ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯗꯥꯂꯩꯔꯤ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯗꯒꯤ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯀꯈꯤ—ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯦꯡꯗꯣꯀꯄꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯀꯅꯕꯥ— 31 ꯏꯔꯝꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ, “ꯆꯥꯎꯊꯣꯀꯆꯕꯥ ꯃꯤ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯗꯥꯆꯥꯎꯊꯣꯀꯆꯁꯅꯨ꯫” (1 ꯀꯣꯔꯤꯟꯊꯤꯌ 1:26-31)

ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯅꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯊꯧꯔꯥꯡꯗꯥ ꯆꯥꯎꯊꯣꯀꯆꯒꯗꯕꯅꯤ! ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯊꯥꯖꯕꯅꯥꯆꯠꯂꯤ (2 ꯀꯣꯔꯤꯟꯊꯤꯌ 5:7), ꯊꯥꯖꯕꯗꯥ(ꯍꯤꯕ ꯭ꯔꯨ 11:6) ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥ ꯌꯦꯡꯗꯨꯅꯥ (ꯀꯣꯂꯣꯁꯤꯌ 3:2)꯫ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯌꯥꯊꯪꯁꯤꯡ ꯉꯥꯀꯄꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯊꯧꯖꯥꯜ ꯐꯪꯒꯅꯤ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ22:14)꯫

ꯀꯔꯤꯒꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ?

ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯣꯇꯦꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯦꯟꯇꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯕꯨ ꯀꯅꯕꯤꯕꯥ ꯃꯄꯨ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯕꯥꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯊꯤꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯦ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯈꯟꯕꯥꯃꯑꯣꯡ ꯂꯩ꯫ ꯔꯣꯃꯟ ꯀꯦꯊꯣꯂꯤꯀꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯑꯉꯥꯡ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯤꯉꯩꯗꯥ ꯕꯥꯞꯇꯥ ꯏꯖ ꯂꯧꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯁꯨꯃꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯇꯥ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥꯆꯉꯂꯦ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯊꯥꯖꯩ꯫ ꯔꯣꯃꯟ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯔꯟ ꯑꯣꯔꯊꯣꯗꯣꯛꯁ ꯀꯦꯊꯣꯂꯤꯀꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯁꯦꯛꯔꯥꯃꯦꯟꯇꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯁꯤꯅꯆꯤꯡꯕꯒꯤ ꯈꯨꯠꯊꯥꯡꯗꯥ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯊꯤꯔꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯈꯟꯕꯥꯃꯑꯣꯡ ꯂꯩ꯫ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯅꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯕꯥꯞꯇꯥ ꯏꯖ ꯂꯧꯒꯗꯕꯅꯤ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯕꯁꯨ, ꯒ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯛ-ꯔꯣꯃꯟ-ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯣꯇꯦꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯦꯟꯇꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯁꯤꯡ ꯁꯃꯁꯤꯟꯅꯕꯥ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯗꯥ ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯥ ꯃꯑꯣꯡ ꯂꯩ꯫ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤꯒꯤ ꯄꯣꯠꯇꯥ ꯃꯤꯠꯌꯦꯡ ꯊꯝꯕꯥꯃꯑꯣꯡ ꯂꯩ(ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ ꯔꯣꯃꯟ 8:6-8)꯫

90

ꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯗꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯊꯤꯕꯥ (ꯃꯊꯤ 6:33) ꯑꯁꯤ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯅꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤ ꯆꯨꯞꯄꯒꯤ ꯄꯥꯟꯗꯝ ꯑꯣꯏꯒꯗꯕꯅꯤ꯫ ꯁꯃꯁꯤꯟꯕꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯗꯥ ꯅꯠꯇꯅꯥ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥ ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯒꯤ ꯄꯥꯟꯗꯝ ꯑꯃꯥ꯫ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯅꯥꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤ ꯍꯣꯡꯍꯜꯂꯤ꯫

ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯅꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯒꯥ ꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯅꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯔꯤ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ ꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯊꯗꯤ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯅꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯃꯛ ꯁꯍꯔꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥ ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯈꯉꯕꯔꯥ? ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ:
12
“ꯃꯤꯡꯊꯣꯜꯂꯕꯥ ꯃꯤ ꯑꯃꯅꯥ ꯃꯁꯥꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯐꯪꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯍꯜꯂꯛꯅꯕꯥꯂꯥꯞꯄꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯗꯥꯆꯠꯈꯤ꯫ 13 ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯊꯧꯒꯜ ꯇꯧꯕꯥꯇꯔꯥꯕꯨꯀꯧꯔꯒꯥ, ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥꯃꯤꯅꯥꯇꯔꯥ ꯄꯤꯈꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ, ‘ꯑꯩꯂꯥꯛꯠꯔꯤꯉꯩꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯂꯧꯁꯤꯟ ꯄꯤꯊꯣꯛ ꯇꯧꯌꯨ꯫’ 14 ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯁꯍꯔꯒꯤ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯀꯄꯨꯌꯦꯛꯅꯈꯤ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯃꯤꯍꯨꯠ ꯊꯥꯗꯨꯅꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ, ‘ꯃꯤ ꯑꯁꯤꯅꯥ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯀꯄꯥ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯄꯥꯝꯗꯦ꯫’

15

“ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ

ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯐꯪꯂꯒꯥꯍꯜꯂꯀꯄꯥꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ, ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯁꯦꯜ ꯄꯤꯈꯤꯕꯥꯊꯧꯒꯜ ꯇꯧꯕꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ, ꯃꯤ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯃꯛꯅꯥꯂꯧꯁꯤꯟ ꯄꯤꯊꯣꯛ ꯇꯧꯗꯨꯅꯥꯀꯌꯥ ꯐꯪꯂꯕꯒꯦ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯈꯉꯅꯕꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯅꯥꯛꯇꯥꯀꯧꯅꯕꯥꯌꯥꯊꯪꯄꯤꯈꯤ꯫ 16 ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯥꯃꯤ ꯑꯗꯨꯂꯥꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ, ‘ꯃꯄꯨ, ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯤꯅꯥꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥꯃꯤꯅꯥꯇꯔꯥꯐꯪꯍꯜꯂꯦ꯫’ 17 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯉꯣꯟꯗꯥꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ, ‘ꯐꯖꯩ, ꯑꯐꯕꯥꯊꯧꯒꯜ ꯇꯧꯕꯥ; ꯅꯍꯥꯛ ꯈ ꯭ꯕ ꯥꯏꯗꯒꯤ ꯑꯄꯤꯛꯄꯥꯄꯣꯠꯇꯥꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥꯌꯥꯕꯅꯥ, ꯁꯍꯔ ꯇꯔꯥꯒꯤ ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥꯑꯙꯤꯀꯥꯔ ꯂꯧꯕꯤꯌꯨ꯫’ 18 ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯅꯤꯁꯨꯕꯥꯃꯤ ꯑꯗꯨꯂꯥꯛꯇꯨꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ, ‘ꯃꯄꯨ, ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯤꯅꯥꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥꯃꯤꯅꯥꯃꯉꯥꯐꯪꯍꯜꯂꯦ꯫’ 19 ꯃꯇꯧ ꯑꯁꯨꯝꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯉꯣꯟꯗꯁꯨ ꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ, ‘ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯁꯨ ꯁꯍꯔ ꯃꯉꯥꯒꯤ ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥꯂꯩꯌꯨ꯫’ (ꯂꯨꯛ 19:12-19)

91

ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯂꯩꯔꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯄꯤꯛꯄꯥ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥ ꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥ ꯌꯥꯕꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯌꯨ꯫ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯅꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯗꯥ, ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯁꯍꯔꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯊꯛꯇꯥ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛꯅꯕꯒꯤ ꯈꯨꯗꯣꯡꯆꯥꯕꯥ ꯐꯪꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥ ꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ, “ꯃꯤ ꯈꯨꯗꯤꯡꯃꯛꯀꯤ ꯊꯕꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡ ꯏꯟꯅꯥꯄꯤꯅꯕꯥꯑꯩꯒꯤ ꯃꯅꯥꯑꯩꯒꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥꯂꯩ” (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ 22:12)꯫ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯀꯧꯔꯀꯄꯗꯥ ꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯥ ꯄꯥꯎꯈꯨꯝ ꯄꯤꯒꯗꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ (ꯌꯣꯍꯟ 6:44; ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ 17:14) ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯊꯧꯔꯥꯡ ꯑꯃꯥ(ꯌꯣꯕ 14:15) ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯐꯝ ꯑꯃꯥ(ꯌꯣꯍꯟ 14:2) ꯂꯩ꯫ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯅꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯍꯥꯛ ꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥꯉꯝꯃꯤ!

2016 ꯒꯤ ꯑꯍꯧꯕꯗꯥ, Science ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯖꯔꯅꯦꯜ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯥ“ꯃꯤꯌꯥꯃꯒꯤ ꯁꯛꯇꯤ” (“The power of crowds”) ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯃꯃꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯑꯥꯔꯇꯤꯀꯜ ꯑꯃꯥꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤ, ꯃꯁꯤꯅꯥꯑꯥꯔꯇꯤꯐꯤꯁꯤꯌꯦꯜ ꯏꯟꯇꯦꯂꯤꯖꯦꯟꯁ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯟꯅꯥ ꯁꯃꯁꯤꯟꯕꯅꯥꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯅꯥꯊꯦꯡꯅꯔꯤꯕꯥ“ꯐꯠꯇꯕꯥꯑꯋꯥꯕꯁꯤꯡ’ ꯁꯃꯁꯤꯟꯕꯥ ꯉꯃꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯇꯥ ꯀꯈꯤ꯫ ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ, ꯑꯥꯔꯇꯤꯀꯜ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯥꯐꯠꯇꯕꯥꯍꯥꯌꯕꯁꯤ ꯀꯔꯤꯅꯣ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯕꯥꯉꯃꯈꯤꯗꯦ, ꯃꯁꯤ ꯀꯔꯝꯅꯥꯁꯃꯁꯤꯟꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥ ꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥ꯫ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ ꯊꯣꯔꯀꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯥꯔꯇꯤꯐꯤꯁꯤꯌꯦꯜ ꯏꯟꯇꯦꯂꯤꯖꯦꯟꯁꯀꯤ ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯣꯒ ꯭ꯔ ꯥꯃꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯁꯤꯡ ꯁꯣꯏꯗꯅꯥꯁꯃꯁꯤꯅꯈꯤꯗꯦ꯫

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯇꯨꯡ ꯏꯅꯕꯥ ꯌꯥꯎꯗꯕꯥ ꯄꯨ ꯟꯅꯥ ꯊꯕꯛ ꯇꯧꯃꯤꯟꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯁꯤ, ꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥ ꯏꯁꯤꯡ ꯏꯆꯥꯎꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯅꯥ ꯃꯥꯏꯄꯥꯛꯇꯕꯥꯕꯦꯕꯦꯂꯒꯤ ꯊꯣꯡ ꯑꯋꯥꯡꯕꯥ(ꯍꯧꯔꯛꯐꯝ 11:1-9) ꯁꯥꯅꯕꯥꯄꯨ ꯟꯅꯥ ꯊꯕꯛ ꯇꯧꯃꯤꯟꯅꯈꯤꯕꯒꯨꯝꯅꯥ, ꯆꯍꯤ ꯆꯥꯃꯥ21 ꯁꯨꯕꯗꯁꯨꯃꯥꯏꯄꯥꯛꯂꯣꯏ꯫

ꯃꯤꯗꯜ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥꯃꯐꯃꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯁꯤꯡ (ꯃꯇꯝ ꯈꯔꯒꯤ ꯃꯥꯏꯄꯥꯀꯄꯥ ꯐꯪꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯉꯥꯏꯔꯕꯁꯨ, ꯈꯨꯗꯝꯅꯥ ꯗꯥꯅꯤꯌꯦꯜ 9:27a; 1 ꯊꯦꯁꯥꯂꯣꯅꯤꯀꯥ 5:3) ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯅꯥ ꯁꯃꯁꯤꯟꯕꯥ ꯉꯝꯂꯣꯏ—ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯁꯥꯟꯇꯤ ꯃꯊꯧ ꯇꯥ ꯏ (ꯔꯣꯃꯟ 14:17)꯫

ꯃꯥꯏꯄꯥꯀꯄꯥ ꯈꯔꯥ ꯐꯪꯒꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯉꯥꯏꯔꯕꯁꯨ, ꯖꯥꯇꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯛꯀꯤ ꯇꯦꯔꯣꯔꯤꯖꯃꯒꯤ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯁꯤꯡ ꯌꯨꯅꯥꯏꯇꯦꯗ ꯅꯦꯁꯟꯁꯇꯥꯂꯥꯟꯅꯥꯂꯃꯖꯤꯡꯕꯥꯐꯪꯂꯕꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ (ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ 12:9) ꯁꯃꯁꯤꯟꯕꯥ ꯉꯝꯂꯣꯏ (ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨꯏꯖꯦꯀꯤꯌꯦꯜ 21:12)—ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯅꯨꯡꯉꯥꯏꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯨꯡꯉꯥꯏꯍꯟꯕꯥꯃꯊꯧ ꯇꯥ ꯏ꯫

92

ꯏꯟꯚꯥꯏꯔꯅꯃꯦꯟꯇꯀꯤ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯁꯤꯡ ꯖꯥꯇꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯛꯀꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯟꯅꯥꯊꯕꯛ ꯇꯧꯃꯤꯟꯅꯕꯅꯥ ꯁꯃꯁꯤꯟꯕꯥ ꯉꯝꯂꯣꯏ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯖꯥꯇꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤ ꯃꯥꯡꯍꯅꯕꯗꯥꯃꯇꯦꯡ ꯄꯥꯡꯒꯅꯤ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ11:18), ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯁꯤꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯅꯥꯁꯃꯁꯤꯟꯒꯅꯤ꯫

ꯂꯨꯍꯣꯡꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯄꯥꯟꯗꯥ ꯂꯩꯅꯕꯤꯕꯥ, ꯑꯉꯥꯡ ꯃꯍꯨꯔꯗꯥ ꯍꯥꯠꯄꯥ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯍꯀꯆꯥꯡꯒꯤ ꯁꯔꯨꯀꯁꯤꯡ ꯌꯣꯟꯕꯒꯤ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯁꯤꯡ USA ꯅꯥ ꯁꯃꯁꯤꯟꯕꯥꯉꯝꯂꯣꯏ (ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ18:13), ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯅꯥꯁꯃꯁꯤꯟꯒꯅꯤ꯫

USA, UK ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥꯖꯥꯇꯤ ꯀꯌꯥꯗꯥꯂꯩꯔꯤꯕꯥꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥꯂꯣꯟ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯖꯥꯇꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯛꯀꯤ ꯋꯥꯔꯤ ꯁꯥꯅꯕꯅꯥ ꯁꯃꯁꯤꯟꯕꯥ ꯉꯝꯂꯣꯏ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯗꯥ(ꯍꯕꯛꯀꯨꯛ 2:6-8 ꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡ ꯏꯟꯅꯥꯃꯥꯡꯍꯟ ꯇꯥ ꯀꯍꯅꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥ) ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯅꯥꯁꯃꯁꯤꯟꯒꯅꯤ꯫

ꯈꯉꯗꯕꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥ ꯃꯍꯩꯇꯝꯕꯥ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯌꯨꯅꯥꯏꯇꯦꯗ ꯅꯦꯁꯅꯁꯅꯥ ꯁꯃꯁꯤꯟꯕꯥꯉꯝꯂꯣꯏ—ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯃꯊꯧ ꯇꯥ ꯏ꯫ ꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯒꯤ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯌꯤꯁꯨꯌꯥꯎꯗꯕꯥꯀꯅꯕꯥꯌꯥꯏ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯌꯥꯅꯕꯥꯏꯀꯨꯃꯦꯅꯤꯀꯦꯜ-ꯙꯔꯝ ꯀꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯛꯀꯤ ꯊꯧꯔꯝ ꯑꯃꯠꯇꯅꯥ ꯙꯔꯝꯃꯒꯤ ꯌꯥꯅꯗꯕꯥ ꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯥ ꯁꯃꯁꯤꯟꯕꯥ ꯉꯝꯂꯣꯏ꯫ ꯄꯥꯞ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯈ ꯭ꯕ ꯥꯏꯗꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯨꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯅꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯗꯨꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯌꯤꯁꯨꯒꯤ ꯀꯠꯊꯣꯀꯄꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯍꯜꯂꯛꯄꯥꯃꯊꯧ ꯇꯥ ꯏ꯫ ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯦꯗꯤꯀꯦꯜ ꯁꯥꯏꯟꯁꯇꯥ ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯍꯛꯆꯥꯡꯒꯤ ꯄꯥꯎꯈꯨꯝ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ ꯂꯩꯇꯦ—ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯃꯊꯧ ꯇꯥ ꯏ꯫

ꯂꯥꯡꯉꯣꯏꯒꯤ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯁꯤꯡ, ꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥꯂꯧꯃꯍꯩꯃꯥꯡꯒꯗꯕꯥꯌꯥꯕꯅꯥꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯃꯐꯝ ꯈꯔꯗꯥ ꯂꯥꯡꯉꯣꯏꯒꯤ ꯈꯨꯗꯣꯡꯊꯤꯕꯥ ꯄꯨ ꯔꯛꯂꯤꯕꯥ ꯖꯦꯅꯦꯇꯤꯛ ꯃꯑꯣꯡꯗꯥ ꯍꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯂꯕꯥꯄꯣꯠꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯁꯃꯁꯤꯟꯕꯥꯉꯝꯂꯣꯏ—ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯃꯊꯧ ꯇꯥ ꯏ꯫

ꯑꯐ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯀꯥ, ꯑꯦꯁꯤꯌꯥ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥ ꯃꯐꯃꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯈꯔꯗꯥ ꯂꯩꯔꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯆꯧꯕꯥ ꯂꯥꯌꯔꯕꯥ ꯑꯁꯤꯅꯥ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥ ꯃꯇꯃꯒꯤ ‘ꯕꯦꯕꯤꯂꯣꯟ’ ꯗꯒꯤ (ꯌꯦꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ 18:1-19) ꯃꯇꯝ ꯈꯔꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯀꯥꯟꯅꯕꯥ ꯐꯪꯔꯕꯁꯨ, ꯂꯥꯌꯔꯕꯒꯤ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯥ ꯑꯗꯨ ꯁꯃꯁꯤꯟꯕꯥ ꯉꯝꯂꯣꯏ—ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯃꯊꯧ ꯇꯥ ꯏ꯫ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯌꯥꯎꯗꯅꯥ, ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯅꯥꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛꯀꯤ

93

‘ꯐꯠꯇꯕꯥꯃꯇꯝ’ ꯑꯁꯤꯗꯥꯌꯨꯇꯣꯄꯤꯌꯥꯄꯨ ꯔꯀꯄꯥꯉꯝꯃꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯈꯟꯅꯕꯥ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯑꯔꯥꯅꯕꯥꯑꯐꯕꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ (ꯒꯥꯂꯥꯇꯤꯌ 1:3-10)꯫ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯃꯊꯧ ꯇꯥ ꯏ꯫

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯆꯍꯤ ꯂꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯊꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯄ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯊꯤꯕꯤꯗꯥ ꯂꯤꯡꯈꯠꯀꯗꯕꯥꯇꯁꯦꯡꯕꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ꯫ ꯃꯁꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤꯕꯥꯋꯥꯌꯦꯜ ꯌꯥꯊꯪꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯅꯨꯡꯁꯤꯕꯥ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔ ꯂꯨꯆꯤꯡꯕꯥ ꯑꯣꯏꯕꯗꯥ ꯌꯨꯝꯐꯝ ꯑꯣꯏꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯑꯁꯦꯡꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯥꯂꯣꯌꯅꯅꯥꯆꯍꯤ ꯂꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯥ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ5:10; 20:4-6)꯫ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤꯗꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯇꯥꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯥꯂꯩꯔꯤꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯌꯥꯎꯒꯅꯤ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯇꯁꯦꯡꯅꯃꯛ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯅꯤ (ꯔꯣꯃꯟ ꯀꯦꯊꯣꯂꯤꯛ ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥ) ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯁꯥꯁ ꯭ꯠ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯍꯩꯑꯃꯠꯇꯥꯂꯩꯇꯦ꯫ ꯔꯣꯃꯒꯤ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯅꯥꯆꯍꯤ ꯂꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤ ꯃꯥꯌꯣꯛꯇꯥꯂꯦꯞꯂꯦ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯅꯛꯅꯕꯥ ꯌꯧꯔꯀꯄꯥ ꯃꯇꯃꯗꯥ ꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯒꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯒꯤ ꯄꯥꯎꯖꯦꯂꯒꯤ ꯃꯥꯌꯣꯛꯇꯥ ꯍꯦꯟꯅꯥꯃꯄꯥꯉ ꯭ꯒ ꯜ ꯀꯅꯅꯥꯂꯦꯞꯀꯅꯤ꯫ ꯃꯁꯤꯅꯥ ꯃꯤꯗꯤꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯃꯤꯠꯌꯦꯡ ꯂꯧꯍꯅꯕꯥꯌꯥꯏ, ꯃꯗꯨꯅꯥꯃꯊꯤ 24:14 ꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯍꯅꯕꯗꯥꯃꯇꯦꯡ ꯄꯥꯡꯒꯅꯤ꯫

ꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥ ꯊꯥꯛꯇꯥ, ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯇꯥ “ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯗꯒꯤ ꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯗꯒꯤ ꯂꯥꯛꯂꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥ ꯖꯦꯔꯨꯁꯥꯂꯦꯝ” (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ 21:2) ꯌꯥꯎꯒꯅꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯍꯦꯅꯒꯠꯂꯀꯄꯗꯥ ꯂꯣꯏꯁꯤꯟꯕꯥ ꯂꯩꯔꯣꯏ꯫ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯅꯠꯇꯕꯥꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥꯂꯩꯔꯔꯣꯏ, ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯥꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥꯂꯩꯔꯔꯣꯏ, ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯤꯕꯥꯑꯃꯨꯛ ꯍꯟꯅꯥꯂꯩꯔꯔꯣꯏ꯫

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯄꯥꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯧꯁꯤꯅꯕꯥꯑꯁꯤ ꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯨꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥ ꯋꯥꯐꯝ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ꯫ ꯑꯔꯤꯕꯥ ꯋꯥꯁꯛꯀꯤ ꯏꯕꯥꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ꯫ ꯌꯤꯁꯨ, ꯄꯣꯜ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯌꯣꯍꯅꯅꯥꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ꯫ ꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥꯋꯥꯁꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯄꯥꯟꯗꯥꯍꯤꯡꯂꯤꯕꯥꯈ ꯭ꯕ ꯥꯏꯗꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯤꯕꯥ ‘ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯟ’ ꯋꯥꯇꯥ ꯛꯅꯥ ꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ꯫ ꯄꯣꯂꯤꯀꯥꯔꯞ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ Melito ꯒꯨꯝꯕꯥꯆꯍꯤ ꯆꯥꯃꯥꯑꯅꯤꯁꯨꯕꯒꯤ ꯑꯍꯧꯕꯒꯤ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯟ ꯂꯨꯆꯤꯡꯕꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ꯫ Continuing Church of God ꯗꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯉꯁꯤ ꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯔꯤ꯫ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯅꯥꯎꯠꯂꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯥꯋꯥꯐꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯅꯤꯡꯁꯤꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ(ꯃꯥꯔꯛ 1:14-15)꯫ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ

94

ꯍꯤꯡꯒꯠꯂꯛꯄꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯁꯨ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯗꯨ ꯃꯁꯤꯅꯤ (ꯄꯥꯈꯣꯟꯆꯠꯄꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯊꯕꯛ 1:3)—ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯁꯤ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯅꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥ ꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯗꯥꯊꯤꯒꯗꯕꯥꯄꯣꯠ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ (ꯃꯊꯤ 6:33)꯫

ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯒꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯟꯁꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯁꯤꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯈꯛꯇꯥ ꯅꯠꯇꯦ꯫ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯇꯨꯡ ꯏꯟꯕꯁꯤꯡꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤꯕꯥꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯨꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯂꯥꯛꯀꯗꯕꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯅꯤ꯫ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎꯗꯥ ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯒꯤ ꯈꯨꯠꯊꯥꯡꯗꯥ ꯀꯅꯕꯥ ꯌꯥꯎꯏ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯉꯥꯀꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯕꯁꯨꯌꯥꯎꯏ (ꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯄꯤꯕꯥ
11:15)꯫

ꯅꯤꯡꯁꯤꯡꯕꯤꯌꯨ, ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯖꯥꯇꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯇꯥꯁꯥꯛꯁꯤ ꯑꯃꯥꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥꯃꯥꯂꯦꯃꯗꯥꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯇ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯉꯩꯐꯥꯑꯣꯕꯥꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥꯂꯥꯛꯂꯣꯏ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤ (ꯃꯊꯤ 24:14)꯫ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯄꯥꯑꯗꯨꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯊꯣꯛꯂꯤ꯫ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥꯃꯇꯃꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥꯊꯕꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯇꯦꯡꯕꯥꯡꯕꯒꯤ ꯁꯔꯨꯛ ꯑꯃꯥꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥꯅꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯄꯥꯝꯕꯤꯕꯔꯥ?

ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯃꯤꯑꯣꯏꯕꯅꯥꯊꯦꯡꯅꯔꯤꯕꯥ ꯑꯋꯥꯕꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯁꯃꯁꯤꯟꯕꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯅꯤ꯫ ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ, ꯃꯤ ꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯀꯌꯥꯅꯥꯃꯁꯤ ꯇꯦꯡꯕꯥꯡꯕꯥꯄꯥꯝꯗꯦ, ꯇꯥ ꯕꯥꯄꯥꯝꯗꯦ, ꯅꯠꯔꯒꯥꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥꯄꯥꯝꯗꯦ꯫ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯂꯣꯏꯕꯥ ꯅꯥꯏꯗꯦ (ꯃꯊꯤ 6:13), ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨ“ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯂꯣꯏꯁꯤꯜꯂꯤ” (1 ꯀꯣꯔꯤꯟꯊꯤꯌ 7:31)꯫

ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯄꯥꯑꯁꯤ Continuing Church of God ꯗꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯃꯔꯨꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥꯂꯧꯕꯥꯄꯣꯠ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ꯫ ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥ ꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯅꯥ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯔꯤꯕꯥ ꯄꯣꯠ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ (ꯃꯊꯤ 28:19-20), ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ (ꯃꯊꯤ 24:14) ꯌꯥꯎꯅꯥ, ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯅꯕꯥꯍꯣꯠꯅꯔꯤ꯫ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨ ꯉꯥꯏꯔꯤꯉꯩꯗꯥ, ꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯝꯕꯤꯁꯤꯡ ꯇꯃꯒꯗꯕꯅꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯇꯨꯡ ꯏꯟꯒꯗꯕꯅꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥ ꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥ ꯄꯥꯝꯕꯥ ꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯕꯨ ꯅꯨꯡꯉꯥꯏꯍꯅꯒꯗꯕꯅꯤ꯫

ꯂꯥꯛꯀꯗꯕꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯄꯥꯑꯁꯤ ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ ꯇꯦꯡꯕꯥꯡꯒꯗꯕꯅꯤ ꯅꯠꯇꯕꯔꯥ? ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯅꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥꯊꯥꯖꯒꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯥ?

95

Continuing Church of God

Continuing Church of God ꯒꯤ USA ꯗꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯆꯤꯊꯤꯒꯤ ꯑꯦꯗ ꯭ꯔ ꯦꯁ ꯑꯁꯤꯅꯤ P.O. Box 109, Grover Beach, California, 93483 USA; ꯋꯦꯕꯁꯥꯏꯠ www.ccog.org꯫

Continuing Church of God (CCOG) ꯒꯤ ꯋꯦꯕꯁꯥꯏꯇꯁꯤꯡ

CCOG.ASIA ꯁꯥꯏꯠ ꯑꯁꯤꯅꯥꯑꯦꯁꯤꯌꯥꯗꯥꯃꯤꯠꯌꯦꯡ ꯊꯝꯂꯤ꯫
CCOG.IN ꯁꯥꯏꯠ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯏꯟꯗꯤꯌꯥꯒꯤ ꯃꯆꯥ-ꯃꯅꯥꯑꯣꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛꯅꯤ꯫ CCOG.EU ꯁꯥꯏꯠ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯌꯨꯔꯣꯄꯀꯤꯗꯃꯛꯅꯤ꯫ CCOG.NZ ꯁꯥꯏꯠ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯅꯤꯎ ꯖꯤꯂꯦꯟꯗ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯕ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯇꯤꯁꯀꯤ ꯃꯆꯥ-ꯃꯅꯥꯑꯣ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯕꯥꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛꯅꯤ꯫
CCOG.ORG ꯃꯁꯤ Continuing Church of God ꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯨꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥ ꯋꯦꯕꯁꯥꯏꯠꯅꯤ꯫ ꯃꯁꯤꯅꯥꯂꯃꯗꯝ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯀꯤ ꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯊꯧꯒꯜ ꯇꯧꯔꯤ꯫ ꯃꯁꯤꯗꯥꯑꯥꯔꯇꯤꯀꯂꯁꯤꯡ, ꯂꯤꯉ ꯭ꯀ ꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯚꯤꯗꯤꯑꯣꯁꯤꯡ ꯌꯥꯑꯣꯔꯤ꯫ CCOGCANADA.CA ꯁꯥꯏꯠ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯀꯅꯥꯗꯥꯗꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛꯅꯤ꯫ CCOGAFRICA.ORG ꯁꯥꯏꯠ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯑꯐ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯀꯥꯗꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛꯅꯤ꯫ CDLIDD.ES ꯃꯁꯤ Continuing Church of God ꯒꯤ ꯁ ꯭ꯄ ꯦꯅꯤꯁ ꯂꯣꯟꯒꯤ ꯋꯦꯕꯁꯥꯏꯠꯅꯤ꯫
PNIND.PH ꯃꯁꯤ Continuing Church of God ꯒꯤ ꯐꯤꯂꯤꯄꯤꯟꯁꯀꯤ ꯋꯦꯕꯁꯥꯏꯠꯅꯤ꯫ ꯃꯁꯤꯗꯥꯏꯪꯂꯤꯁ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯇꯥ ꯒꯥꯂꯣꯒꯇꯥꯏꯅꯐꯣꯔꯃꯦꯁꯟ ꯂꯩ꯫

ꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯄꯨ ꯋꯥꯔꯤꯒꯤ ꯋꯦꯕꯁꯥꯏꯇꯁꯤꯡ

COGWRITER.COM ꯋꯦꯕꯁꯥꯏꯠ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯄꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯨꯑꯣꯏꯕꯥꯈꯨꯠꯂꯥꯏ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯃꯁꯤꯗꯥ ꯄꯥꯎ, ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯕꯁꯤꯡ, ꯄꯨ ꯋꯥꯔꯤꯒꯤ ꯑꯥꯔꯇꯤꯀꯂꯁꯤꯡ, ꯚꯤꯗꯤꯑꯣꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯋꯥꯄꯥꯎꯒꯤ ꯑꯅꯧꯕꯥꯄꯥꯎꯁꯤꯡ ꯂꯩ꯫ CHURCHHISTORYBOOK.COM ꯃꯁꯤ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯀꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯋꯥꯔꯤꯒꯤ ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯥ ꯑꯥꯔꯇꯤꯀꯂꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯏꯅꯐꯣꯔꯃꯦꯁꯟ ꯂꯩꯕꯥ ꯅꯤꯡꯁꯤꯡꯕꯥ ꯂꯥꯏꯕꯥ ꯋꯦꯕꯁꯥꯏꯠ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ꯫
BIBLENEWSPROPHECY.NET ꯃꯁꯤ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯕꯥꯏꯕꯂꯒꯤ ꯋꯥꯐꯃꯁꯤꯡ ꯌꯥꯎꯕꯥꯏꯪꯂꯤꯁꯇꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯑꯣꯅꯂꯥꯏꯟ ꯔꯦꯗꯤꯑꯣ ꯋꯦꯕꯁꯥꯏꯠ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ꯫ BNPI.NET ꯗꯥ ꯂꯣꯜ ꯀꯌꯥꯂꯩ꯫

96

ꯋꯥꯇꯥ ꯛ ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯑꯄꯤꯛꯄꯥꯋꯥꯇꯥ ꯀꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ YouTube ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ BitChute ꯚꯤꯗꯤꯑꯣ ꯆꯦꯅꯦꯂꯁꯤꯡ

BibleNewsProphecy ꯆꯦꯅꯦꯜ꯫ CCOG ꯒꯤ ꯑꯄꯤꯛꯄꯥ ꯋꯥꯇꯥ ꯛ ꯚꯤꯗꯤꯑꯣꯁꯤꯡ꯫

CCOGAfrica ꯆꯦꯅꯦꯜ꯫ ꯑꯐ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯀꯥꯒꯤ ꯂꯣꯂꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥCCOG ꯒꯤ ꯄꯥꯎꯖꯦꯂꯁꯤꯡ꯫ CCOG Animations ꯆꯦꯅꯦꯜ, ꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯟ ꯊꯥꯖꯕꯒꯤ ꯃꯑꯣꯡꯁꯤꯡ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯅꯕꯥ꯫

CDLIDDSermones ꯆꯦꯅꯦꯂꯗꯥꯁ ꯭ꯄ ꯦꯅꯤꯁ ꯂꯣꯟꯗꯥꯄꯥꯎꯖꯦꯂꯁꯤꯡ ꯂꯩ꯫ ContinuingCOG ꯆꯦꯅꯦꯜ꯫ CCOG ꯒꯤ ꯚꯤꯗꯤꯑꯣ ꯋꯥꯇꯥ ꯀꯁꯤꯡ꯫ ꯃꯈꯥꯗꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯐꯣꯇꯣ ꯑꯁꯤꯅꯥ, ꯃꯇꯝ ꯈꯔꯗꯥꯁꯦꯅꯦꯀꯜ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯈꯉꯅꯕꯥ, ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯖꯦꯔꯨꯁꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯅꯣꯡꯆꯨꯞ ꯊꯪꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯆꯤꯡ (ꯍꯧꯖꯤꯛ ꯁꯤꯌꯣꯟ ꯆꯤꯡ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯀꯧꯔꯤꯕꯥ) ꯗꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯞ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯍꯥꯌꯕꯥꯍꯦꯟꯅꯥꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯖꯦꯔꯨꯁꯥꯂꯦꯃꯒꯤ ꯌꯨꯝ ꯑꯃꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯦꯝꯕꯥꯌꯥꯝꯅꯥꯍꯟꯊꯕꯥ ꯆꯦꯐꯣꯡꯁꯤꯡ (ꯃꯇꯨꯡꯗꯥꯍꯥꯄꯆꯤꯜꯂꯕꯥꯈꯔꯥꯌꯥꯎꯅꯥ) ꯎꯠꯂꯤ:

ꯃꯁꯤ ꯈ ꯭ꯕ ꯥꯏꯗꯒꯤ ꯑꯍꯥꯅꯕꯥꯑꯆꯨꯝꯕꯥꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯤꯌꯥꯟ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯀꯤ ꯌꯨꯝ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯝꯕꯥꯌꯥꯕꯥ ꯃꯐꯝ ꯑꯗꯨꯅꯤ ꯍꯥꯌꯅꯥꯊꯥꯖꯩ꯫ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯒꯤ ‘ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ’ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯀꯈꯤꯕꯥ ꯌꯨꯝ ꯑꯃꯥ꯫ ꯃꯁꯤ ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯇꯝꯕꯤꯈꯤꯕꯥꯖꯦꯔꯨꯁꯥꯂꯦꯃꯗꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯌꯨꯝ ꯑꯃꯅꯤ꯫

ꯃꯔꯝ ꯑꯁꯤꯅꯥꯑꯩꯈꯣꯌꯁꯨꯂꯦꯞꯇꯅꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯗꯥꯊꯥꯒꯠꯄꯥꯐꯣꯡꯗꯣꯛꯂꯤ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ...ꯃꯔꯨꯞ-ꯃꯄꯥꯡꯁꯤꯡ, ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯅꯥꯌꯤꯍꯨꯗꯤꯌꯥꯗꯥꯈ ꯭ꯔ ꯤꯁ ꯭ꯇ ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯗꯥ ꯂꯩꯔꯤꯕꯥꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯁꯤꯡꯂꯨꯄꯁꯤꯡꯒꯤ ꯃꯇꯨꯡ ꯏꯟꯕꯁꯤꯡ ꯑꯣꯏꯔꯀꯈꯤ꯫ (1 ꯊꯦꯁꯥꯂꯣꯅꯤꯀꯥ2:13-14)

97

ꯑꯁꯦꯡꯕꯥꯃꯤꯁꯤꯡꯗꯥꯃꯇꯝ ꯑꯃꯗꯥꯃꯄꯨ ꯡ ꯐꯥꯅꯥꯁꯤꯟꯅꯈꯤꯕꯥꯊꯥꯖꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯊꯧꯅꯥꯂꯩꯅꯥꯍꯣꯠꯅꯕꯤꯌꯨ꯫ (ꯌꯤꯍꯨꯗꯥ3)

ꯃꯍꯥꯛꯅꯥ(ꯌꯤꯁꯨꯅꯥ) ꯃꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥꯍꯥꯌꯈꯤ, “ꯑꯩꯅꯥꯑꯇꯣꯞꯄꯥꯁꯍꯔꯁꯤꯡꯗꯁꯨ
ꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯀꯗꯕꯅꯤ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯃꯁꯤꯒꯤꯗꯃꯛ ꯑꯩꯕꯨ ꯊꯥꯔꯀꯄꯅꯤ꯫” (ꯂꯨꯛ 4:43)

ꯑꯗꯨꯕꯨꯏꯁ ꯭ꯕ ꯔꯒꯤ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯊꯤꯕꯤꯌꯨ, ꯑꯗꯨꯒꯥꯄꯣꯠꯁꯤꯡ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥꯍꯥꯄꯆꯤꯟꯅꯥꯄꯤꯒꯅꯤ꯫ ꯑꯄꯤꯛꯄꯥꯂꯧꯕꯨꯛ, ꯀꯤꯒꯅꯨ, ꯃꯔꯃꯗꯤ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯗꯥꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛ ꯑꯗꯨꯄꯤꯕꯤꯕꯥꯑꯁꯤ ꯅꯈꯣꯌꯒꯤ ꯏꯄꯥꯒꯤ ꯅꯨꯡꯉꯥꯏꯕꯅꯤ꯫ (ꯂꯨꯛ
12:31-32)

ꯑꯃꯁꯨꯡ ꯂꯩꯕꯥꯛꯀꯤ ꯑꯐꯕ ꯄꯥꯎ ꯑꯁꯤ ꯖꯥꯇꯤ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯅꯃꯛꯇꯥꯁꯥꯛꯁꯤ ꯑꯃꯥꯑꯣꯏꯅꯥ ꯃꯥꯂꯦꯝ ꯄꯨ ꯝꯕꯗꯥꯂꯥꯑꯣꯊꯣꯛꯀꯅꯤ, ꯑꯗꯨꯗꯒꯤ ꯑꯔꯣꯏꯕꯥꯑꯗꯨꯂꯥꯛꯀꯅꯤ꯫ (ꯃꯊꯤ
24:14)